



FADE to BLACK

host: Jimmy Church w/ Richard Doty

1
00:02:57,750 --> 00:02:56,390

[Music]

2
00:03:00,710 --> 00:02:57,760

the smoke radio

3
00:03:02,309 --> 00:03:00,720

for the masses headline edition july 8

4
00:03:04,149 --> 00:03:02,319

1947

5
00:03:06,630 --> 00:03:04,159

the army air forces has announced that a

6
00:03:08,390 --> 00:03:06,640

flying disk has been found and is now in

7
00:03:11,030 --> 00:03:08,400

the possession of the army

8
00:03:13,030 --> 00:03:11,040

if the game is rigged change the game

9
00:03:16,229 --> 00:03:13,040

game changer

10
00:03:18,229 --> 00:03:16,239

i occasionally think how quickly our

11
00:03:21,270 --> 00:03:18,239

differences worldwide

12
00:03:21,990 --> 00:03:21,280

would vanish if we were facing an alien

13
00:03:28,470 --> 00:03:22,000

threat

14

00:03:32,390 --> 00:03:31,190

this is fade to black with your host

15

00:03:34,869 --> 00:03:32,400

jimmy church

16

00:03:35,910 --> 00:03:34,879

on the game changer radio network and

17

00:03:40,789 --> 00:03:35,920

kgra

18

00:03:44,830 --> 00:03:43,350

i need your help to get to the year

19

00:03:46,010 --> 00:03:44,840

[Music]

20

00:03:49,830 --> 00:03:46,020

1985.

21

00:03:51,830 --> 00:03:49,840

[Music]

22

00:03:54,790 --> 00:03:51,840

you're listening to fate to black with

23

00:03:58,949 --> 00:03:54,800

jimmy judge on the game changer network

24

00:04:02,550 --> 00:03:58,959

[Music]

25

00:04:06,630 --> 00:04:03,580

fade to black

26

00:04:10,710 --> 00:04:06,640

[Music]

27

00:04:14,370 --> 00:04:10,720

bespoke radio for

28

00:04:21,590 --> 00:04:18,229

[Music]

29

00:04:25,270 --> 00:04:21,600

how you doing today's tuesday

30

00:04:28,870 --> 00:04:25,280

february 16 2021

31

00:04:35,990 --> 00:04:28,880

47 days into the new year 318 days

32

00:04:40,830 --> 00:04:37,590

we are live from a bunker somewhere in

33

00:04:43,590 --> 00:04:40,840

the middle of beautiful downtown burbank

34

00:04:45,030 --> 00:04:43,600

california

35

00:04:46,629 --> 00:04:45,040

and i would like to welcome everybody

36

00:04:49,990 --> 00:04:46,639

listening all around the world all

37

00:04:53,909 --> 00:04:50,000

across the united states

38

00:04:56,150 --> 00:04:53,919

hither and tither to and fro

39
00:04:58,390 --> 00:04:56,160
back and forth up and down east and west

40
00:05:02,310 --> 00:04:58,400
north and south

41
00:05:04,150 --> 00:05:02,320
far and near this is fade to black for

42
00:05:08,310 --> 00:05:04,160
kjcr the game changer network

43
00:05:10,870 --> 00:05:08,320
and kgra the planets

44
00:05:13,590 --> 00:05:10,880
i am your host jimmy church what is

45
00:05:18,629 --> 00:05:13,600
cracking everybody how you doing

46
00:05:22,390 --> 00:05:19,620
yeah man

47
00:05:25,749 --> 00:05:22,400
[Music]

48
00:05:28,150 --> 00:05:25,759
tonight right here on fade to black

49
00:05:29,749 --> 00:05:28,160
richard dodie joins us for the first

50
00:05:32,870 --> 00:05:29,759
time

51
00:05:35,270 --> 00:05:32,880
that's right that is tonight calling

52
00:05:37,749 --> 00:05:35,280
this show tonight

53
00:05:39,350 --> 00:05:37,759
you know it really goes spy games i said

54
00:05:39,909 --> 00:05:39,360
that's it that's it that's it that's it

55
00:05:45,430 --> 00:05:39,919
that's it

56
00:05:47,110 --> 00:05:45,440
there you go so that's the show

57
00:05:49,830 --> 00:05:47,120
tonight's going to be great

58
00:05:50,710 --> 00:05:49,840
tomorrow night right here on fade to

59
00:05:53,670 --> 00:05:50,720
black

60
00:05:54,710 --> 00:05:53,680
cherie and tony rathman we're going to

61
00:05:57,830 --> 00:05:54,720
be talking about

62
00:06:01,510 --> 00:05:57,840
ghost hunting they've got

63
00:06:04,629 --> 00:06:01,520

tony um i bet you shari's the designer

64

00:06:05,350 --> 00:06:04,639

uh tony builds the most amazing spirit

65

00:06:08,629 --> 00:06:05,360

boxes

66

00:06:11,990 --> 00:06:08,639

and and gear and i've been watching

67

00:06:12,950 --> 00:06:12,000

uh his little uh travels uh uh building

68

00:06:16,950 --> 00:06:12,960

this new uh

69

00:06:18,950 --> 00:06:16,960

reverse speech box now

70

00:06:19,990 --> 00:06:18,960

and i believe we'll talk more about this

71

00:06:22,950 --> 00:06:20,000

tomorrow night because i

72

00:06:24,150 --> 00:06:22,960

already checked it out but i need his

73

00:06:27,350 --> 00:06:24,160

explanation

74

00:06:31,510 --> 00:06:27,360

the sound the bank the sound bank

75

00:06:33,670 --> 00:06:31,520

programmed into it is reverse speech

76

00:06:35,990 --> 00:06:33,680

but i think what's coming out of it is

77

00:06:37,830 --> 00:06:36,000

is correct so i don't i don't know

78

00:06:39,350 --> 00:06:37,840

i i don't know it's an impressive

79

00:06:41,749 --> 00:06:39,360

looking device though

80

00:06:44,230 --> 00:06:41,759

um so anyway that's tomorrow night and

81

00:06:48,230 --> 00:06:44,240

then thursday night of course

82

00:06:51,749 --> 00:06:48,240

is another fader night with open lines

83

00:06:55,430 --> 00:06:51,759

all night long i remember

84

00:06:57,189 --> 00:06:55,440

now this goes back uh a number of years

85

00:07:00,710 --> 00:06:57,199

but i remember

86

00:07:02,309 --> 00:07:00,720

um uh i don't want to say who it was but

87

00:07:05,350 --> 00:07:02,319

this goes back

88

00:07:08,469 --> 00:07:05,360

when we were on um our bells network

89

00:07:12,309 --> 00:07:08,479

ah man i can't remember the name of that

90

00:07:16,150 --> 00:07:12,319

uh dm um dark matter

91

00:07:19,029 --> 00:07:16,160

geez has it been that long

92

00:07:20,070 --> 00:07:19,039

and somebody over there suggested hey

93

00:07:23,029 --> 00:07:20,080

you need to do an

94

00:07:23,350 --> 00:07:23,039

open lines night just open lines i was

95

00:07:27,589 --> 00:07:23,360

like

96

00:07:29,430 --> 00:07:27,599

ah really and

97

00:07:31,110 --> 00:07:29,440

i think it was their way of getting

98

00:07:34,790 --> 00:07:31,120

another night of fade to black

99

00:07:39,110 --> 00:07:34,800

you know because of the numbers um but

100

00:07:42,070 --> 00:07:39,120

i was reticent i was like i i don't

101
00:07:42,710 --> 00:07:42,080
and i just remember how much fun it was

102
00:07:52,309 --> 00:07:42,720
and

103
00:07:54,790 --> 00:07:52,319
great mood we've got a busy week

104
00:07:55,670 --> 00:07:54,800
this week it all started on sunday night

105
00:07:58,390 --> 00:07:55,680
with our

106
00:08:00,070 --> 00:07:58,400
uh very special first time sunday night

107
00:08:01,830 --> 00:08:00,080
uh going live

108
00:08:03,510 --> 00:08:01,840
uh with marla martinson it was

109
00:08:06,710 --> 00:08:03,520
valentine's day

110
00:08:08,629 --> 00:08:06,720
um and we've got this week and then

111
00:08:09,909 --> 00:08:08,639
of course thursday night's fader night

112
00:08:13,430 --> 00:08:09,919
friday

113
00:08:15,589 --> 00:08:13,440

is the conscious life expo and uh

114

00:08:17,589 --> 00:08:15,599

and if you haven't got your tickets yet

115

00:08:20,150 --> 00:08:17,599

you've got to go into it

116

00:08:21,430 --> 00:08:20,160

and uh head over to jimmychurchradio.com

117

00:08:22,950 --> 00:08:21,440

we've got banners right there you can

118

00:08:25,990 --> 00:08:22,960

just click and go

119

00:08:29,589 --> 00:08:26,000

but uh and so that's this friday

120

00:08:31,830 --> 00:08:29,599

saturday and sunday and

121

00:08:32,709 --> 00:08:31,840

uh and then monday is another week of

122

00:08:35,750 --> 00:08:32,719

fade to black

123

00:08:36,230 --> 00:08:35,760

and and there you go it's uh 12 straight

124

00:08:39,269 --> 00:08:36,240

days

125

00:08:42,310 --> 00:08:39,279

of whack love it

126

00:08:45,750 --> 00:08:42,320

love it wouldn't have it any other way

127

00:08:48,550 --> 00:08:45,760

and uh it was really funny earlier today

128

00:08:49,110 --> 00:08:48,560

i was uh speaking with richard dolan and

129

00:08:51,990 --> 00:08:49,120

uh

130

00:08:52,550 --> 00:08:52,000

he wanted to eat and i it was like this

131

00:08:54,550 --> 00:08:52,560

uh the

132

00:08:55,750 --> 00:08:54,560

the call was about you know okay so what

133

00:08:57,350 --> 00:08:55,760

do you you know we're gonna do this

134

00:08:58,790 --> 00:08:57,360

thing on saturday and i'm very excited

135

00:09:00,310 --> 00:08:58,800

about it uh what are we gonna talk about

136

00:09:03,750 --> 00:09:00,320

i said richard

137

00:09:05,110 --> 00:09:03,760

uh let's just let's just talk yeah but

138

00:09:08,389 --> 00:09:05,120

what if i wanted to

139

00:09:11,430 --> 00:09:08,399

no no if you

140

00:09:13,190 --> 00:09:11,440

had images or something that you wanted

141

00:09:16,630 --> 00:09:13,200

to that means

142

00:09:18,790 --> 00:09:16,640

it was premeditated and that that ain't

143

00:09:21,190 --> 00:09:18,800

it just ain't going to happen it's not

144

00:09:24,550 --> 00:09:21,200

going to happen he said exactly

145

00:09:25,750 --> 00:09:24,560

and so that was our that was our

146

00:09:28,710 --> 00:09:25,760

pre-production

147

00:09:28,949 --> 00:09:28,720

call okay so that's it then right that's

148

00:09:31,990 --> 00:09:28,959

it

149

00:09:34,310 --> 00:09:32,000

gonna see where the

150

00:09:36,070 --> 00:09:34,320

evening takes us he said jimmy i can't

151

00:09:38,790 --> 00:09:36,080

wait it's gonna be great but that's

152

00:09:41,190 --> 00:09:38,800

uh that's going to be saturday night uh

153

00:09:41,910 --> 00:09:41,200

the keynote with uh richard dolan and i

154

00:09:43,350 --> 00:09:41,920

that's going to be

155

00:09:46,190 --> 00:09:43,360

amazing so you want to go get your

156

00:09:48,829 --> 00:09:46,200

tickets now consciously

157

00:09:50,230 --> 00:09:48,839

expo.com with all of that follow me on

158

00:09:53,350 --> 00:09:50,240

twitter

159

00:09:55,350 --> 00:09:53,360

at j church radio all right

160

00:09:57,829 --> 00:09:55,360

follow me on twitter hashtag f2b is the

161

00:09:58,870 --> 00:09:57,839

sandbox hashtag f2bq is fade to black

162

00:10:01,670 --> 00:09:58,880

questions

163

00:10:03,590 --> 00:10:01,680

chat rooms are open i know youtube has

164

00:10:05,750 --> 00:10:03,600

already started the trouble over there

165

00:10:07,430 --> 00:10:05,760

youtube is up facebook is up hello to

166

00:10:10,550 --> 00:10:07,440

everybody on facebook how you

167

00:10:13,990 --> 00:10:10,560

doing everybody over at kgra

168

00:10:17,430 --> 00:10:14,000

everybody over at tsl

169

00:10:20,470 --> 00:10:17,440

how are you doing the speaker chat room

170

00:10:21,269 --> 00:10:20,480

how are you guys doing out there right

171

00:10:22,710 --> 00:10:21,279

now

172

00:10:26,069 --> 00:10:22,720

it's uh it's gonna be a great night on

173

00:10:28,710 --> 00:10:26,079

the show um uh now this is the point

174

00:10:29,750 --> 00:10:28,720

in the show where i give out my twitter

175

00:10:33,110 --> 00:10:29,760

and then the guest

176

00:10:36,470 --> 00:10:33,120

that we have on the show live each night

177

00:10:39,750 --> 00:10:36,480

i give you their twitter richard doty

178

00:10:42,069 --> 00:10:39,760

is not on twitter so when

179

00:10:43,750 --> 00:10:42,079

uh you're gonna post it up right now

180

00:10:46,790 --> 00:10:43,760

you're gonna say what's richards

181

00:10:48,550 --> 00:10:46,800

he doesn't have a twitter all right

182

00:10:50,069 --> 00:10:48,560

there you go there's a lot of richard

183

00:10:50,470 --> 00:10:50,079

dodie's on twitter by the way i don't

184

00:10:54,870 --> 00:10:50,480

think

185

00:10:58,230 --> 00:10:54,880

any of those are him so there you go

186

00:11:01,350 --> 00:10:58,240

all right let's get to

187

00:11:02,230 --> 00:11:01,360

the breaking news a deep freeze

188

00:11:05,590 --> 00:11:02,240

continues

189

00:11:07,990 --> 00:11:05,600

in texas well actually across

190

00:11:09,990 --> 00:11:08,000

the united states heading up into the

191

00:11:13,190 --> 00:11:10,000

northeast but right now

192

00:11:16,470 --> 00:11:13,200

texas is in a deep freeze

193

00:11:16,870 --> 00:11:16,480

texas which relies on electricity to

194

00:11:19,670 --> 00:11:16,880

heat

195

00:11:21,350 --> 00:11:19,680

many homes all right they they need

196

00:11:24,470 --> 00:11:21,360

electricity for that just like uh

197

00:11:24,949 --> 00:11:24,480

over here at our house um in burbank

198

00:11:30,949 --> 00:11:24,959

that's

199

00:11:31,350 --> 00:11:30,959

a gas heater i guess some people do

200

00:11:33,030 --> 00:11:31,360

right

201
00:11:34,389 --> 00:11:33,040
natural gas maybe i don't know how that

202
00:11:38,870 --> 00:11:34,399
works

203
00:11:40,870 --> 00:11:38,880
um oil right

204
00:11:41,990 --> 00:11:40,880
all that no no they depend on

205
00:11:44,069 --> 00:11:42,000
electricity there

206
00:11:46,470 --> 00:11:44,079
now at the same time in texas natural

207
00:11:47,590 --> 00:11:46,480
gas coal wind in nuclear facilities in

208
00:11:50,190 --> 00:11:47,600
texas

209
00:11:51,509 --> 00:11:50,200
all have been knocked offline by

210
00:11:54,949 --> 00:11:51,519
unthinkably

211
00:11:56,550 --> 00:11:54,959
low temperatures four to five million

212
00:11:58,150 --> 00:11:56,560
people are currently without power and

213
00:12:01,750 --> 00:11:58,160

today the city of austin's

214

00:12:03,509 --> 00:12:01,760

austin energy a publicly owned utility

215

00:12:04,949 --> 00:12:03,519

company providing electrical power to

216

00:12:07,269 --> 00:12:04,959

the city of austin

217

00:12:08,470 --> 00:12:07,279

is telling residents not to expect power

218

00:12:10,710 --> 00:12:08,480

to return

219

00:12:11,990 --> 00:12:10,720

through tuesday night and possibly

220

00:12:14,629 --> 00:12:12,000

longer

221

00:12:15,350 --> 00:12:14,639

now in the united states we have three

222

00:12:18,710 --> 00:12:15,360

electric

223

00:12:23,110 --> 00:12:18,720

grids we have the east we have

224

00:12:26,629 --> 00:12:23,120

the west and then we have texas

225

00:12:27,750 --> 00:12:26,639

okay many texas has their own electrical

226

00:12:29,670 --> 00:12:27,760

grid that's it

227

00:12:31,829 --> 00:12:29,680

many are putting the blame on this

228

00:12:32,629 --> 00:12:31,839

independence when the strain was put on

229

00:12:35,110 --> 00:12:32,639

texas

230

00:12:36,230 --> 00:12:35,120

and its grid because of the cold the

231

00:12:39,670 --> 00:12:36,240

great state

232

00:12:42,870 --> 00:12:39,680

didn't have anything to tap into now

233

00:12:45,350 --> 00:12:42,880

today the texas state house announced an

234

00:12:46,230 --> 00:12:45,360

investigation in joint hearings that

235

00:12:48,389 --> 00:12:46,240

will take place

236

00:12:50,310 --> 00:12:48,399

later this month to look into the

237

00:12:53,829 --> 00:12:50,320

widespread power outages

238

00:12:57,350 --> 00:12:53,839

across the state somebody's got some

239

00:13:02,230 --> 00:13:00,550

now going down on thursday i announced

240

00:13:03,590 --> 00:13:02,240

this last night i'm going to announce it

241

00:13:04,550 --> 00:13:03,600

again tonight i'm going to announce it

242

00:13:08,790 --> 00:13:04,560

tomorrow

243

00:13:12,150 --> 00:13:08,800

because this is a big deal nasa's latest

244

00:13:14,470 --> 00:13:12,160

mars rover perseverance is going to try

245

00:13:15,110 --> 00:13:14,480

for a dramatic touchdown on the red

246

00:13:17,269 --> 00:13:15,120

planet

247

00:13:18,829 --> 00:13:17,279

this thursday now it's going down in the

248

00:13:22,150 --> 00:13:18,839

afternoon

249

00:13:25,030 --> 00:13:22,160

okay nasa will provide live

250

00:13:27,110 --> 00:13:25,040

coverage of the landing nasa's tv

251
00:13:29,670 --> 00:13:27,120
broadcast from mission control kicks off

252
00:13:34,310 --> 00:13:29,680
this thursday february 18th

253
00:13:37,110 --> 00:13:34,320
at 11 15 a.m pacific time

254
00:13:37,750 --> 00:13:37,120
so what is that on the east coast that's

255
00:13:43,910 --> 00:13:37,760
2

256
00:13:46,230 --> 00:13:43,920
p.m eastern time touchdown

257
00:13:47,829 --> 00:13:46,240
in the jazzero crater on mars is

258
00:13:51,110 --> 00:13:47,839
scheduled for around 12

259
00:13:55,189 --> 00:13:51,120
30 p.m pacific

260
00:13:55,750 --> 00:13:55,199
time that's 3 30 p.m eastern time you're

261
00:13:57,590 --> 00:13:55,760
not

262
00:13:59,910 --> 00:13:57,600
going to want to miss this gonna be

263
00:14:02,550 --> 00:13:59,920

great live

264

00:14:04,389 --> 00:14:02,560

you've seen all the movies you've seen

265

00:14:04,870 --> 00:14:04,399

the animation you've seen the recreate

266

00:14:08,150 --> 00:14:04,880

this

267

00:14:09,670 --> 00:14:08,160

is live i cannot wait you remember they

268

00:14:12,310 --> 00:14:09,680

got a little helicopter this time they

269

00:14:15,269 --> 00:14:12,320

got a drone a helicopter drone

270

00:14:16,470 --> 00:14:15,279

the drag is the drone that they're gonna

271

00:14:19,110 --> 00:14:16,480

launch

272

00:14:19,590 --> 00:14:19,120

doesn't have a camera on it now i don't

273

00:14:27,670 --> 00:14:19,600

know

274

00:14:29,670 --> 00:14:27,680

they are gonna launch a helicopter

275

00:14:31,350 --> 00:14:29,680

all right okay so somehow we'll get to

276

00:14:32,870 --> 00:14:31,360

see that too hopefully

277

00:14:35,590 --> 00:14:32,880

let's get this show cracking happy

278

00:14:38,629 --> 00:14:35,600

birthday to today the one and only

279

00:14:42,550 --> 00:14:38,639

iced tea iced tea

280

00:14:45,750 --> 00:14:42,560

today is 63 years old

281

00:14:47,990 --> 00:14:45,760

christopher eccleston today is 57 you

282

00:14:51,350 --> 00:14:48,000

know christopher from doctor who

283

00:14:53,030 --> 00:14:51,360

i know him from the leftovers

284

00:14:54,949 --> 00:14:53,040

man i missed that series that was a good

285

00:14:58,470 --> 00:14:54,959

series def leppard

286

00:15:02,470 --> 00:14:58,480

oh gee pete willis

287

00:15:06,470 --> 00:15:02,480

man founding member def leppard today

288

00:15:10,710 --> 00:15:06,480

61 years old duran duran's guitarist

289

00:15:12,470 --> 00:15:10,720

andy taylor today 60 years old our dead

290

00:15:14,790 --> 00:15:12,480

guy's birthday today is i need a moment

291

00:15:18,389 --> 00:15:14,800

of silence check this out

292

00:15:22,470 --> 00:15:18,399

otis blackwell 1932-2002

293

00:15:25,750 --> 00:15:22,480

died at the age of 71. now listen

294

00:15:29,189 --> 00:15:25,760

fever don't be cruel

295

00:15:33,030 --> 00:15:29,199

great balls of fire all shook up

296

00:15:34,470 --> 00:15:33,040

return to sender handyman

297

00:15:36,389 --> 00:15:34,480

these were some of the greatest songs

298

00:15:40,069 --> 00:15:36,399

ever and they were all

299

00:15:43,350 --> 00:15:40,079

written by otis blackwell

300

00:15:47,110 --> 00:15:43,360

otis composed more than 1 000 songs

301
00:15:48,710 --> 00:15:47,120
with a worldwide sales tally of over 200

302
00:15:50,629 --> 00:15:48,720
million records

303
00:15:52,230 --> 00:15:50,639
now although he wrote some of elvis

304
00:15:55,430 --> 00:15:52,240
biggest hits

305
00:15:57,829 --> 00:15:55,440
he never met him in person did not

306
00:15:59,670 --> 00:15:57,839
presley's manager colonel tom parker

307
00:16:00,389 --> 00:15:59,680
asked otis to appear in the pressly

308
00:16:03,350 --> 00:16:00,399
movie

309
00:16:04,069 --> 00:16:03,360
girls girls girls for which he had

310
00:16:06,870 --> 00:16:04,079
written

311
00:16:08,949 --> 00:16:06,880
return to sender right but a

312
00:16:13,189 --> 00:16:08,959
superstition about meeting pressly

313
00:16:14,870 --> 00:16:13,199

kept him from accepting he was inducted

314

00:16:17,030 --> 00:16:14,880

into the nashville songwriters hall of

315

00:16:19,350 --> 00:16:17,040

fame in the national academy of popular

316

00:16:22,069 --> 00:16:19,360

music songwriters hall of fame

317

00:16:23,350 --> 00:16:22,079

and otis died of a heart attack in 19 in

318

00:16:28,069 --> 00:16:23,360

2002

319

00:16:32,310 --> 00:16:28,079

at the age of 71 in nashville tennessee

320

00:16:36,470 --> 00:16:32,320

on this day in history otd 1923

321

00:16:39,509 --> 00:16:36,480

it went down archaeologist howard carter

322

00:16:43,749 --> 00:16:39,519

enters the sealed burial chamber

323

00:16:47,030 --> 00:16:43,759

of king tut vader fact

324

00:16:49,910 --> 00:16:47,040

all right here you go i did

325

00:16:51,790 --> 00:16:49,920

you know what i did not know this check

326
00:16:56,069 --> 00:16:51,800
this out

327
00:17:00,150 --> 00:16:56,079
101 years ago to the day

328
00:17:04,390 --> 00:17:00,160
a massive storage tank filled with 2.3

329
00:17:08,150 --> 00:17:04,400
million gallons of molasses

330
00:17:11,829 --> 00:17:08,160
60 feet tall 90 feet wide

331
00:17:14,949 --> 00:17:11,839
burst open in boston massachusetts

332
00:17:19,029 --> 00:17:14,959
causing a sticky flood that coated

333
00:17:22,230 --> 00:17:19,039
the city it spread at 35

334
00:17:26,470 --> 00:17:22,240
miles per hour killing 21 people and

335
00:17:29,510 --> 00:17:26,480
injured 150. everything was

336
00:17:33,909 --> 00:17:29,520
sticky the smell of molasses

337
00:17:36,549 --> 00:17:33,919
lingered in the area for decades

338
00:17:38,070 --> 00:17:36,559

and that is your fader fact tonight

339

00:17:40,630 --> 00:17:38,080

richard dodie is here

340

00:17:42,070 --> 00:17:40,640

for the first time so get ready for that

341

00:17:43,190 --> 00:17:42,080

he's joining us at the bottom of the

342

00:17:45,830 --> 00:17:43,200

hour

343

00:17:47,029 --> 00:17:45,840

tomorrow night cherie and tony rathman

344

00:17:47,590 --> 00:17:47,039

we're going to be talking about ghost

345

00:17:50,470 --> 00:17:47,600

hunting

346

00:17:52,230 --> 00:17:50,480

gear yep and we've got some evps and

347

00:17:54,150 --> 00:17:52,240

some really cool images

348

00:17:55,750 --> 00:17:54,160

uh that we will be playing and showing

349

00:17:57,350 --> 00:17:55,760

you tomorrow night during the show

350

00:17:59,270 --> 00:17:57,360

and then thursday nights another fader

351

00:18:01,270 --> 00:17:59,280

night with open lines all night long

352

00:18:09,909 --> 00:18:01,280

all right all right now let me hit this

353

00:18:16,310 --> 00:18:14,390

river moon wellness dot com

354

00:18:17,909 --> 00:18:16,320

that's where you want to go go to jimmy

355

00:18:21,110 --> 00:18:17,919

churchill.com best

356

00:18:24,870 --> 00:18:21,120

coffee in the world there is

357

00:18:29,110 --> 00:18:24,880

none better none

358

00:18:30,630 --> 00:18:29,120

fade to black blend i like my coffee doc

359

00:18:39,110 --> 00:18:30,640

i'm gonna do it again right now just

360

00:18:47,029 --> 00:18:43,669

so so this afternoon

361

00:18:50,230 --> 00:18:47,039

i had van halen's fair warning album

362

00:18:53,909 --> 00:18:50,240

fully cranked in the bunker

363

00:18:56,950 --> 00:18:53,919

i did nothing better

364

00:18:59,029 --> 00:18:56,960

and although this is classic van halen

365

00:19:02,070 --> 00:18:59,039

at their finest

366

00:19:05,990 --> 00:19:02,080

it always puts me in a certain mood

367

00:19:08,150 --> 00:19:06,000

fair warning had a different tone

368

00:19:10,870 --> 00:19:08,160

to it not only with the guitars but it

369

00:19:12,710 --> 00:19:10,880

was the songs right it starts off with

370

00:19:17,830 --> 00:19:12,720

mean street

371

00:19:21,990 --> 00:19:17,840

right and it it just puts me in a mood

372

00:19:24,710 --> 00:19:22,000

a little angry a little concerned

373

00:19:26,710 --> 00:19:24,720

a little smart that album will make you

374

00:19:31,190 --> 00:19:26,720

smarter

375

00:19:35,830 --> 00:19:31,200

and always on a mission marching

376

00:19:37,830 --> 00:19:35,840

determined focused

377

00:19:39,510 --> 00:19:37,840

that's what van halen's fair warning

378

00:19:42,470 --> 00:19:39,520

does for me

379

00:19:44,710 --> 00:19:42,480

and it was during this moment of clarity

380

00:19:46,870 --> 00:19:44,720

today

381

00:19:47,750 --> 00:19:46,880

when i thought about something that john

382

00:19:50,950 --> 00:19:47,760

greenwald

383

00:19:53,029 --> 00:19:50,960

said last night during the show

384

00:19:53,990 --> 00:19:53,039

and it was this now i have to paraphrase

385

00:19:55,430 --> 00:19:54,000

a little bit

386

00:19:57,430 --> 00:19:55,440

i didn't go back and listen to it i

387

00:19:59,990 --> 00:19:57,440

didn't transcribe it it's not word for

388

00:20:05,110 --> 00:20:00,000

word but you'll get the message

389

00:20:07,830 --> 00:20:05,120

john said something like quote

390

00:20:08,470 --> 00:20:07,840

when you ask about what tsa has done

391

00:20:12,149 --> 00:20:08,480

lately

392

00:20:15,590 --> 00:20:12,159

the reply and arguments are always

393

00:20:18,630 --> 00:20:15,600

hey they got ufos in the new york times

394

00:20:21,669 --> 00:20:18,640

ufos are now in mainstream media

395

00:20:25,110 --> 00:20:21,679

they did that they did

396

00:20:29,750 --> 00:20:28,230

so john continued with

397

00:20:31,990 --> 00:20:29,760

i guess what they're saying is that we

398

00:20:34,950 --> 00:20:32,000

should just stop research

399

00:20:39,430 --> 00:20:34,960

in the ufo community and let the new

400

00:20:44,710 --> 00:20:43,510

and this is one of the deepest thoughts

401
00:20:48,710 --> 00:20:44,720
on the subject

402
00:20:52,390 --> 00:20:48,720
i've heard in a very long time

403
00:20:57,590 --> 00:20:52,400
that's a heavy statement contemplate

404
00:21:01,750 --> 00:20:59,909
i know that something like you know a

405
00:21:03,190 --> 00:21:01,760
quote you know they got ufos in the new

406
00:21:04,710 --> 00:21:03,200
york times ufos are now in the

407
00:21:08,310 --> 00:21:04,720
mainstream media

408
00:21:12,310 --> 00:21:08,320
i i i i know i know

409
00:21:17,029 --> 00:21:12,320
it sounds like a juvenile answer

410
00:21:20,230 --> 00:21:17,039
it does it's playground stuff

411
00:21:23,350 --> 00:21:20,240
it just doesn't make any sense

412
00:21:27,190 --> 00:21:23,360
it's cool that it happened but that's

413
00:21:30,230 --> 00:21:27,200

not an answer certainly not in a debate

414

00:21:31,990 --> 00:21:30,240

it's not but this has been repeated

415

00:21:33,190 --> 00:21:32,000

throughout social media over the last

416

00:21:37,669 --> 00:21:33,200

couple of years

417

00:21:39,350 --> 00:21:37,679

it's the basis of anyone defending tsa

418

00:21:41,190 --> 00:21:39,360

because they don't have anything else to

419

00:21:43,750 --> 00:21:41,200

lean on that's all they got

420

00:21:46,070 --> 00:21:43,760

right and i and i get that i get it i

421

00:21:48,070 --> 00:21:46,080

totally understand

422

00:21:49,430 --> 00:21:48,080

because today the heartbreak and the

423

00:21:54,789 --> 00:21:49,440

emotion

424

00:21:59,270 --> 00:21:57,270

and that was back when tsa was still a

425

00:22:03,430 --> 00:21:59,280

thing by the way

426

00:22:06,950 --> 00:22:03,440

today it really sucks

427

00:22:11,110 --> 00:22:06,960

because now ttsa ain't a thing

428

00:22:15,029 --> 00:22:11,120

ttsa is officially a footnote in history

429

00:22:18,310 --> 00:22:15,039

it's past tense it's over it's done

430

00:22:23,270 --> 00:22:18,320

now when i say that they

431

00:22:30,149 --> 00:22:26,789

i mean it because now it's a fact

432

00:22:33,430 --> 00:22:30,159

this is 2021. ttsa is

433

00:22:37,830 --> 00:22:36,950

so earlier today i know what you're

434

00:22:39,029 --> 00:22:37,840

thinking to yourself

435

00:22:40,390 --> 00:22:39,039

jimmy what's bringing all of this on

436

00:22:41,350 --> 00:22:40,400

with me you know we've we've been

437

00:22:44,710 --> 00:22:41,360

through this before

438

00:22:46,630 --> 00:22:44,720

you know check this out earlier today

439

00:22:48,710 --> 00:22:46,640

and i'm listening to van halen man i get

440

00:22:49,990 --> 00:22:48,720

into a mood i get into a move when i

441

00:22:53,990 --> 00:22:50,000

listen to edward

442

00:22:57,029 --> 00:22:54,000

all right because i was cruising

443

00:22:58,870 --> 00:22:57,039

around through social media and and i i

444

00:23:00,310 --> 00:22:58,880

was doing it

445

00:23:02,310 --> 00:23:00,320

because of something else i don't want

446

00:23:03,029 --> 00:23:02,320

to say what and and all of that but it

447

00:23:05,430 --> 00:23:03,039

was

448

00:23:07,110 --> 00:23:05,440

totally believe it or not an unrelated

449

00:23:09,430 --> 00:23:07,120

matter

450

00:23:10,789 --> 00:23:09,440

all right so had to do with you know

451
00:23:14,149 --> 00:23:10,799
somebody was ill

452
00:23:17,510 --> 00:23:14,159
covered right so anyway

453
00:23:19,990 --> 00:23:17,520
one click led me to another and i found

454
00:23:23,350 --> 00:23:20,000
myself in a 10 day old thread

455
00:23:25,830 --> 00:23:23,360
now 10 days ago right today's the 16th

456
00:23:27,110 --> 00:23:25,840
you know 10 12 days ago actually it was

457
00:23:30,710 --> 00:23:27,120
a couple of threads

458
00:23:35,190 --> 00:23:30,720
okay february 4th

459
00:23:39,350 --> 00:23:35,200
5th 4th 3rd you know right in there

460
00:23:42,470 --> 00:23:39,360
and everyone was just so

461
00:23:45,830 --> 00:23:42,480
bitter so

462
00:23:46,950 --> 00:23:45,840
what's the word i want to use oh i got

463
00:23:50,870 --> 00:23:46,960

it

464

00:23:53,909 --> 00:23:50,880

butt hurt

465

00:23:57,029 --> 00:23:53,919

they were and

466

00:23:59,909 --> 00:23:57,039

in a strange way

467

00:24:00,310 --> 00:23:59,919

i kind of felt bad for everyone all

468

00:24:04,230 --> 00:24:00,320

right

469

00:24:07,510 --> 00:24:04,240

now they were all talking about lou

470

00:24:08,390 --> 00:24:07,520

and fade to black and then the ufo

471

00:24:12,630 --> 00:24:08,400

community

472

00:24:15,830 --> 00:24:12,640

and and you know rest in peace ttsa

473

00:24:16,230 --> 00:24:15,840

and and and and and attacks and things

474

00:24:20,549 --> 00:24:16,240

from

475

00:24:25,110 --> 00:24:20,559

people that i know too by the way

476

00:24:28,789 --> 00:24:25,120

all right and

477

00:24:30,149 --> 00:24:28,799

and i felt bad i felt bad i'm literally

478

00:24:31,990 --> 00:24:30,159

looking at some of these leaders in the

479

00:24:35,269 --> 00:24:32,000

community and i'm like man

480

00:24:37,190 --> 00:24:35,279

you hooked your wagon to the wrong horse

481

00:24:39,430 --> 00:24:37,200

that's that's what you got to be upset

482

00:24:42,710 --> 00:24:39,440

with but seriously

483

00:24:46,390 --> 00:24:42,720

they were all warned from the word

484

00:24:48,950 --> 00:24:46,400

go and that was don't go all in

485

00:24:50,470 --> 00:24:48,960

that's the best i can do give it time

486

00:24:54,149 --> 00:24:50,480

that's what i said

487

00:24:56,950 --> 00:24:54,159

but now they got nothing

488

00:24:59,110 --> 00:24:56,960

and all they want to do is put the blame

489

00:25:01,990 --> 00:24:59,120

on the ufo community

490

00:25:02,549 --> 00:25:02,000

this show and me personally and others

491

00:25:05,990 --> 00:25:02,559

for not

492

00:25:09,510 --> 00:25:06,000

supporting their mission like it's our

493

00:25:14,470 --> 00:25:11,510

it was our fault for digging up dirt and

494

00:25:17,350 --> 00:25:14,480

asking too many questions

495

00:25:19,350 --> 00:25:17,360

come on man it's the ufo community it's

496

00:25:21,990 --> 00:25:19,360

what we do

497

00:25:22,710 --> 00:25:22,000

but they have to have someone to blame

498

00:25:25,830 --> 00:25:22,720

it on

499

00:25:27,669 --> 00:25:25,840

because they're upset but the real truth

500

00:25:31,510 --> 00:25:27,679

and the bottom line is

501

00:25:34,630 --> 00:25:31,520

nobody gives a crap i don't

502

00:25:35,750 --> 00:25:34,640

i only stumbled upon this stuff not out

503

00:25:37,909 --> 00:25:35,760

there looking forward i don't care i'm

504

00:25:42,070 --> 00:25:37,919

not going to post i'm not i'm not

505

00:25:45,110 --> 00:25:42,080

it's it's last year it's over

506

00:25:49,269 --> 00:25:45,120

there's nobody from this side

507

00:25:52,630 --> 00:25:49,279

saying i told you so we could

508

00:25:58,630 --> 00:25:52,640

but we are not

509

00:26:02,710 --> 00:26:01,909

now here's the deal there are those out

510

00:26:06,390 --> 00:26:02,720

there

511

00:26:09,350 --> 00:26:06,400

from the top down who chose to go

512

00:26:09,990 --> 00:26:09,360

all in and you know who they are and

513

00:26:13,350 --> 00:26:10,000

they chose

514

00:26:14,789 --> 00:26:13,360

this for good reason they thought things

515

00:26:18,149 --> 00:26:14,799

were going to last

516

00:26:19,909 --> 00:26:18,159

forever and they didn't

517

00:26:22,070 --> 00:26:19,919

and now they are left outside in the

518

00:26:24,549 --> 00:26:22,080

rain in the dark

519

00:26:27,110 --> 00:26:24,559

looking through the orange glowing

520

00:26:32,230 --> 00:26:27,120

windows and the party that is going on

521

00:26:36,470 --> 00:26:34,230

where things are pretty friggin good

522

00:26:39,350 --> 00:26:36,480

right now

523

00:26:41,510 --> 00:26:39,360

so as i look out of the windows of our

524

00:26:44,390 --> 00:26:41,520

cozy clubhouse to the dark wet

525

00:26:45,510 --> 00:26:44,400

streets below with the murmuring going

526
00:26:49,510 --> 00:26:45,520
on in the cold

527
00:26:50,630 --> 00:26:49,520
mist remember these walls will stand

528
00:26:53,830 --> 00:26:50,640
strong and defend

529
00:26:57,029 --> 00:26:53,840
the ufo community for centuries to come

530
00:26:59,269 --> 00:26:57,039
and we know that you want in you want to

531
00:26:59,750 --> 00:26:59,279
have a seat at the table and enjoy a

532
00:27:03,590 --> 00:26:59,760
warm

533
00:27:08,149 --> 00:27:03,600
meal well anything is possible but

534
00:27:11,909 --> 00:27:08,159
it'll take some time because around here

535
00:27:14,630 --> 00:27:11,919
we don't go all in

536
00:27:17,430 --> 00:27:14,640
now just to wrap things up i had a

537
00:27:21,430 --> 00:27:17,440
conversation today with uh

538
00:27:24,950 --> 00:27:21,440

well his name rhymes with roland

539

00:27:26,950 --> 00:27:24,960

yeah it was richard anyway uh

540

00:27:28,310 --> 00:27:26,960

one of the things we talked about is

541

00:27:31,590 --> 00:27:28,320

what happens

542

00:27:34,310 --> 00:27:31,600

with tucker carlson

543

00:27:35,190 --> 00:27:34,320

is tucker truly on board with the ufo

544

00:27:36,710 --> 00:27:35,200

question and

545

00:27:38,630 --> 00:27:36,720

is he going to continue with the

546

00:27:41,669 --> 00:27:38,640

coverage that he started

547

00:27:45,110 --> 00:27:41,679

honest question right or

548

00:27:46,870 --> 00:27:45,120

now that tsa is through maybe his

549

00:27:50,149 --> 00:27:46,880

interest may have gone down a few

550

00:27:51,990 --> 00:27:50,159

degrees honest question

551
00:27:53,750 --> 00:27:52,000
will he cover the recent news from this

552
00:27:57,750 --> 00:27:53,760
weekend about the pentagon and their

553
00:28:01,269 --> 00:27:57,760
quote ufo debris and if he does

554
00:28:04,950 --> 00:28:01,279
who will be his talking head and ufo

555
00:28:06,710 --> 00:28:04,960
expert these are important questions to

556
00:28:09,430 --> 00:28:06,720
ask because

557
00:28:11,110 --> 00:28:09,440
it just may be that the grand days of

558
00:28:13,909 --> 00:28:11,120
old

559
00:28:17,110 --> 00:28:13,919
not talking about ufos in the mass media

560
00:28:19,750 --> 00:28:17,120
may be put on hold for a while

561
00:28:21,590 --> 00:28:19,760
hey i'm just asking for a friend right

562
00:28:23,029 --> 00:28:21,600
and i'm here to give you all something

563
00:28:25,590 --> 00:28:23,039

to think about

564

00:28:27,350 --> 00:28:25,600

and before you answer any of these

565

00:28:29,909 --> 00:28:27,360

thoughts

566

00:28:30,710 --> 00:28:29,919

you gotta play van halen's fair warning

567

00:28:34,149 --> 00:28:30,720

while you

568

00:28:38,230 --> 00:28:34,159

ponder seriously

569

00:28:41,590 --> 00:28:38,240

works for me this is fade to black i

570

00:28:44,710 --> 00:28:41,600

am your host jimmy church tonight

571

00:28:46,310 --> 00:28:44,720

right here richard dodie

572

00:28:47,909 --> 00:28:46,320

richard joins us for the first time

573

00:28:51,110 --> 00:28:47,919

we're calling this show tonight

574

00:28:52,630 --> 00:28:51,120

ufo spy games tomorrow night sheree and

575

00:28:54,230 --> 00:28:52,640

tony rathman are here we're going to be

576

00:28:56,470 --> 00:28:54,240

talking about ghost hunting

577

00:28:58,549 --> 00:28:56,480

that's tomorrow night thursday night is

578

00:29:01,269 --> 00:28:58,559

another fader night

579

00:29:02,950 --> 00:29:01,279

with open lines all night long i'm yours

580

00:29:04,070 --> 00:29:02,960

timmy church follow me on twitter at j

581

00:29:09,430 --> 00:29:04,080

church radio

582

00:29:11,190 --> 00:29:09,440

email is jimmy at jimmyturgeradio.com

583

00:29:12,549 --> 00:29:11,200

on the game changer network that's what

584

00:29:13,909 --> 00:29:12,559

we do around here

585

00:29:26,710 --> 00:29:13,919

i'll be right back after this short

586

00:29:36,310 --> 00:29:26,720

break with richard dodie stay with us

587

00:29:38,389 --> 00:29:36,320

[Music]

588

00:29:39,990 --> 00:29:38,399

this is nicole church daughter of you

589

00:29:42,710 --> 00:29:40,000

know who and you're listening

590

00:29:47,029 --> 00:29:42,720

to fade to black on jimmychurchradio.com

591

00:29:53,430 --> 00:29:49,350

you're listening to jimmy church fade to

592

00:29:57,990 --> 00:29:55,669

fade to black will now pause for alien

593

00:30:04,950 --> 00:29:58,000

identification

594

00:30:09,110 --> 00:30:07,269

introducing the game changer blend from

595

00:30:11,669 --> 00:30:09,120

river moon coffee that delivers a

596

00:30:12,950 --> 00:30:11,679

customized blend made specifically for

597

00:30:16,149 --> 00:30:12,960

the fader knots

598

00:30:19,110 --> 00:30:16,159

if the game is rigged change the game

599

00:30:21,110 --> 00:30:19,120

it's a boulder cup with some bite game

600

00:30:21,990 --> 00:30:21,120

changer is the coffee of choice for

601
00:30:24,470 --> 00:30:22,000
those that prefer

602
00:30:26,149 --> 00:30:24,480
an organic dark roast that is slightly

603
00:30:29,190 --> 00:30:26,159
lighter and milder

604
00:30:31,430 --> 00:30:29,200
but it's still dark with wild notes of

605
00:30:33,990 --> 00:30:31,440
pecans and chocolate with a rich

606
00:30:36,070 --> 00:30:34,000
balanced full-bodied cup that is roasted

607
00:30:37,269 --> 00:30:36,080
to perfection for a great coffee to

608
00:30:40,310 --> 00:30:37,279
start your day

609
00:30:41,190 --> 00:30:40,320
as an after dinner coffee or anywhere in

610
00:30:43,190 --> 00:30:41,200
between

611
00:30:46,149 --> 00:30:43,200
artisan small batch roasted to

612
00:30:48,710 --> 00:30:46,159
perfection usda certified organic all

613
00:30:50,630 --> 00:30:48,720

river moon coffee is freshly roasted and

614

00:30:52,710 --> 00:30:50,640

packaged in the usa

615

00:30:54,870 --> 00:30:52,720

just go to rivermooncoffee.com or click

616

00:30:55,830 --> 00:30:54,880

on the banners over on our site and use

617

00:31:02,830 --> 00:30:55,840

the promo code

618

00:31:02,840 --> 00:31:09,190

rivermooncoffee.com

619

00:31:15,750 --> 00:31:13,990

make contact kgraradio.com

620

00:31:18,149 --> 00:31:15,760

this is jimmy church of fade to black

621

00:31:20,710 --> 00:31:18,159

and you can get our podcast for just

622

00:31:22,789 --> 00:31:20,720

two dollars per month all you have to do

623

00:31:26,070 --> 00:31:22,799

is click on the podcast banner

624

00:31:28,710 --> 00:31:26,080

over at jimmychurchradio.com

625

00:31:29,990 --> 00:31:28,720

hi folks it's trembling times and fear

626

00:31:32,230 --> 00:31:30,000

is pushing emotions

627

00:31:33,990 --> 00:31:32,240

which in turn pushes health the wrong

628

00:31:34,950 --> 00:31:34,000

direction do you ever get an egg because

629

00:31:37,669 --> 00:31:34,960

life is uneasy

630

00:31:39,590 --> 00:31:37,679

try life change tea get the tea.com life

631

00:31:41,430 --> 00:31:39,600

change tea works on your digestive tract

632

00:31:43,669 --> 00:31:41,440

helping to move food through quicker

633

00:31:45,590 --> 00:31:43,679

and comfortably so your health is spot

634

00:31:45,990 --> 00:31:45,600

on life change team may not help with

635

00:31:47,990 --> 00:31:46,000

world

636

00:31:49,430 --> 00:31:48,000

issues but it will help with your

637

00:31:51,430 --> 00:31:49,440

digestive issues

638

00:31:53,110 --> 00:31:51,440

a glass a day helps keep the intruders

639

00:31:55,669 --> 00:31:53,120

away so

640

00:31:58,710 --> 00:31:55,679

change your life today log on to get the

641

00:32:01,110 --> 00:31:58,720

tea.com that's get the tea.com

642

00:32:02,630 --> 00:32:01,120

if your health game is off get on by

643

00:32:05,029 --> 00:32:02,640

ordering life change tea

644

00:32:07,430 --> 00:32:05,039

get the tea.com and while you're on our

645

00:32:08,549 --> 00:32:07,440

site look around at the great non-gmo

646

00:32:10,470 --> 00:32:08,559

organic supplements

647

00:32:11,830 --> 00:32:10,480

and if you're a sales shopper go to our

648

00:32:13,509 --> 00:32:11,840

specials page

649

00:32:15,269 --> 00:32:13,519

and see what's for you i've been

650

00:32:17,350 --> 00:32:15,279

drinking the tea for 12 years and i'm

651
00:32:21,029 --> 00:32:17,360
sure glad for its health benefits

652
00:32:24,630 --> 00:32:21,039
again that's get the tea.com get the tea

653
00:32:26,630 --> 00:32:24,640
dot com the tea that makes you go

654
00:32:28,470 --> 00:32:26,640
vader knots when you think about the

655
00:32:30,310 --> 00:32:28,480
future of our country and where we're

656
00:32:31,190 --> 00:32:30,320
headed do you wonder about the food

657
00:32:35,430 --> 00:32:31,200
supply

658
00:32:37,509 --> 00:32:35,440
chain could be disastrous

659
00:32:39,750 --> 00:32:37,519
and they usually occur with little

660
00:32:40,870 --> 00:32:39,760
warning that's why the smartest thing

661
00:32:43,990 --> 00:32:40,880
you can do today

662
00:32:46,389 --> 00:32:44,000
is to stockpile emergency food water

663
00:32:47,029 --> 00:32:46,399

and other essentials i personally

664

00:32:49,590 --> 00:32:47,039

recommend

665

00:32:52,149 --> 00:32:49,600

my patriot supply they're the nation's

666

00:32:54,389 --> 00:32:52,159

largest emergency preparedness company

667

00:32:55,509 --> 00:32:54,399

serving millions of customers for more

668

00:32:57,909 --> 00:32:55,519

than a decade

669

00:33:00,549 --> 00:32:57,919

in fact they're the only source my

670

00:33:03,269 --> 00:33:00,559

family trusts for our preparedness plan

671

00:33:04,549 --> 00:33:03,279

you should too right now save twenty

672

00:33:06,789 --> 00:33:04,559

percent off a full

673

00:33:09,430 --> 00:33:06,799

four week supply of delicious meals that

674

00:33:12,070 --> 00:33:09,440

provide two thousand calories a day

675

00:33:13,509 --> 00:33:12,080

saving 20 helps too doesn't it

676
00:33:16,470 --> 00:33:13,519
especially now

677
00:33:17,110 --> 00:33:16,480
so go to preparedwithjimmy.com and get

678
00:33:20,470 --> 00:33:17,120
ready

679
00:33:21,750 --> 00:33:20,480
that's preparedwithjimmy.com there's no

680
00:33:24,950 --> 00:33:21,760
time to lose

681
00:33:30,070 --> 00:33:24,960
do it now

682
00:33:37,430 --> 00:33:33,830
fade to black is not

683
00:33:37,990 --> 00:33:37,440
your father's radio show on the game

684
00:33:41,029 --> 00:33:38,000
changer

685
00:33:45,110 --> 00:33:41,039
radio network and kgra

686
00:33:45,590 --> 00:33:45,120
the planet hi this is rob reiner from

687
00:33:51,029 --> 00:33:45,600
anvil

688
00:34:11,109 --> 00:33:53,190

chris what up this jimmychurchradio.com

689

00:34:15,270 --> 00:34:13,669

all right welcome back fade to black i'm

690

00:34:16,950 --> 00:34:15,280

your host jimmy church

691

00:34:18,389 --> 00:34:16,960

on the game changer network you can

692

00:34:21,750 --> 00:34:18,399

follow me on twitter

693

00:34:26,230 --> 00:34:21,760

right now at j church radio hashtag f2b

694

00:34:28,710 --> 00:34:26,240

is the sandbox on twitter hashtag f2bq

695

00:34:30,790 --> 00:34:28,720

is fade to black questions any

696

00:34:32,230 --> 00:34:30,800

any questions for myself or richard

697

00:34:33,990 --> 00:34:32,240

dodie tonight you can post it right

698

00:34:34,389 --> 00:34:34,000

there i will see it in real time here in

699

00:34:38,310 --> 00:34:34,399

the

700

00:34:39,909 --> 00:34:38,320

studio tomorrow night sheree and tony

701
00:34:41,669 --> 00:34:39,919
rathman are here we're talking ghost

702
00:34:43,190 --> 00:34:41,679
hunting

703
00:34:45,589 --> 00:34:43,200
thursday nights another fader night with

704
00:34:46,710 --> 00:34:45,599
open lines all night long friday i will

705
00:34:49,990 --> 00:34:46,720
be hosting

706
00:34:52,950 --> 00:34:50,000
the conscious life expo uh friday

707
00:34:54,950 --> 00:34:52,960
saturday and sunday and so you want to

708
00:34:57,030 --> 00:34:54,960
go over to consciouslifeexpo.com

709
00:34:58,870 --> 00:34:57,040
and get your tickets and schedule and

710
00:35:01,510 --> 00:34:58,880
info and everything that you need

711
00:35:03,109 --> 00:35:01,520
is right there and we've got a very busy

712
00:35:05,510 --> 00:35:03,119
week and then of course

713
00:35:06,470 --> 00:35:05,520

uh next monday we kick off another week

714

00:35:09,190 --> 00:35:06,480

of live

715

00:35:10,230 --> 00:35:09,200

talk radio all right tonight it's

716

00:35:12,390 --> 00:35:10,240

richard doty

717

00:35:14,150 --> 00:35:12,400

richard was born in new york state but

718

00:35:15,670 --> 00:35:14,160

grew up in a military family and then

719

00:35:16,630 --> 00:35:15,680

served his country in the united states

720

00:35:20,550 --> 00:35:16,640

air force

721

00:35:22,710 --> 00:35:20,560

office of special investigation after

722

00:35:26,230 --> 00:35:22,720

attending intelligence courses

723

00:35:28,470 --> 00:35:26,240

taught by afois the defense intelligence

724

00:35:29,430 --> 00:35:28,480

agency and the central intelligence

725

00:35:31,670 --> 00:35:29,440

agency

726

00:35:33,510 --> 00:35:31,680

he served at kirkland air force base as

727

00:35:35,910 --> 00:35:33,520

a counterintelligence officer

728

00:35:37,670 --> 00:35:35,920

richard saw duty at the nevada test site

729

00:35:40,790 --> 00:35:37,680

the air force test center

730

00:35:43,109 --> 00:35:40,800

detachment 3 groom lake nevada

731

00:35:44,069 --> 00:35:43,119

richard investigated the coyote canyon

732

00:35:45,990 --> 00:35:44,079

canyon ufo

733

00:35:47,990 --> 00:35:46,000

sighting on kirkland air force base and

734

00:35:50,710 --> 00:35:48,000

the paul benowitz incident

735

00:35:53,109 --> 00:35:50,720

he was also assigned to afosi european

736

00:35:55,990 --> 00:35:53,119

headquarters wiesbaden germany

737

00:35:57,829 --> 00:35:56,000

as a counter espionage agent after

738

00:36:00,230 --> 00:35:57,839

leaving the afosi he was

739

00:36:02,069 --> 00:36:00,240

assigned to an air force reserve unit

740

00:36:03,270 --> 00:36:02,079

and later was employed by the state of

741

00:36:05,510 --> 00:36:03,280

new mexico

742

00:36:07,990 --> 00:36:05,520

and he also worked for the institute for

743

00:36:08,470 --> 00:36:08,000

advanced studies which was directed by

744

00:36:11,829 --> 00:36:08,480

dr

745

00:36:13,670 --> 00:36:11,839

hal put off today richard is retired and

746

00:36:15,670 --> 00:36:13,680

employed as a consultant and i would

747

00:36:17,670 --> 00:36:15,680

like to welcome back to fade to black

748

00:36:19,270 --> 00:36:17,680

richard doty richard good evening how

749

00:36:25,109 --> 00:36:19,280

are you

750

00:36:27,190 --> 00:36:25,119

and uh thank you for asking normally uh

751
00:36:29,589 --> 00:36:27,200
richard at this point of the show

752
00:36:30,870 --> 00:36:29,599
um we give you the first time guest

753
00:36:32,870 --> 00:36:30,880
disclaimer

754
00:36:34,390 --> 00:36:32,880
and i thought about this well you know

755
00:36:36,630 --> 00:36:34,400
technically

756
00:36:37,910 --> 00:36:36,640
we spent 90 minutes on the phone a few

757
00:36:41,030 --> 00:36:37,920
years ago

758
00:36:42,550 --> 00:36:41,040
so i thought no he's not a first-time

759
00:36:42,950 --> 00:36:42,560
guest that's not the way to handle it

760
00:36:46,310 --> 00:36:42,960
you're

761
00:36:48,310 --> 00:36:46,320
go

762
00:36:49,510 --> 00:36:48,320
and uh welcome thank you yeah welcome

763
00:36:53,109 --> 00:36:49,520

back welcome back

764

00:36:56,790 --> 00:36:53,119

um i actually want to start here now

765

00:36:59,589 --> 00:36:56,800

there's no question richard um you know

766

00:37:00,550 --> 00:36:59,599

uh about the past and and the ufo

767

00:37:04,150 --> 00:37:00,560

community and

768

00:37:07,270 --> 00:37:04,160

and how uh some may view you

769

00:37:10,470 --> 00:37:07,280

um and so to start this show i actually

770

00:37:11,190 --> 00:37:10,480

want to uh make sure that we're on the

771

00:37:14,470 --> 00:37:11,200

same

772

00:37:17,510 --> 00:37:14,480

footing here um are you

773

00:37:20,950 --> 00:37:17,520

bound by any security oaths

774

00:37:26,150 --> 00:37:20,960

or any ndas that would prevent you from

775

00:37:26,160 --> 00:37:35,030

unless

776

00:37:40,390 --> 00:37:38,390

or um security budgets man you know just

777

00:37:42,270 --> 00:37:40,400

by you saying that it makes me wanna the

778

00:37:46,230 --> 00:37:42,280

question is okay what are those projects

779

00:37:48,630 --> 00:37:46,240

[Laughter]

780

00:37:50,470 --> 00:37:48,640

all right okay all right so we'll we'll

781

00:37:53,750 --> 00:37:50,480

let it go for now um

782

00:37:55,270 --> 00:37:53,760

but uh yeah go ahead

783

00:37:57,109 --> 00:37:55,280

well believe it or not there are still

784

00:37:59,430 --> 00:37:57,119

some uh

785

00:38:00,310 --> 00:37:59,440

projects in operations that i was

786

00:38:01,990 --> 00:38:00,320

involved with

787

00:38:04,150 --> 00:38:02,000

years ago that are still classified

788

00:38:07,190 --> 00:38:04,160

they're still ongoing so

789

00:38:10,310 --> 00:38:07,200

uh most of them most of them deals with

790

00:38:11,190 --> 00:38:10,320

uh counter espionage uh not necessarily

791

00:38:14,069 --> 00:38:11,200

ufos

792

00:38:15,270 --> 00:38:14,079

right but i only know of one ufo

793

00:38:17,990 --> 00:38:15,280

incident

794

00:38:18,790 --> 00:38:18,000

that i was involved with uh involving

795

00:38:20,790 --> 00:38:18,800

the russians

796

00:38:22,630 --> 00:38:20,800

that is still classified that i probably

797

00:38:24,870 --> 00:38:22,640

couldn't talk about and and

798

00:38:27,430 --> 00:38:24,880

that's it as far as ufos okay what

799

00:38:29,670 --> 00:38:27,440

incident was that

800

00:38:31,670 --> 00:38:29,680

it was an incident inside the soviet

801
00:38:35,829 --> 00:38:31,680
union back in the 1980s

802
00:38:38,150 --> 00:38:35,839
okay and there are there are factors

803
00:38:38,950 --> 00:38:38,160
involved in that in a case that are

804
00:38:42,390 --> 00:38:38,960
still

805
00:38:44,870 --> 00:38:42,400
those

806
00:38:46,790 --> 00:38:44,880
yes i can talk about the fact that it

807
00:38:50,069 --> 00:38:46,800
that there's something happened

808
00:38:52,310 --> 00:38:50,079
inside uh the soviet union in fact

809
00:38:53,109 --> 00:38:52,320
it's it's been on the internet uh some

810
00:38:56,069 --> 00:38:53,119
years ago

811
00:38:57,589 --> 00:38:56,079
but uh the details of it it's kind of

812
00:39:00,710 --> 00:38:57,599
sticky because

813
00:39:01,670 --> 00:39:00,720

uh talking about it would bring up the

814

00:39:04,950 --> 00:39:01,680

possibility

815

00:39:07,109 --> 00:39:04,960

of disclosing some source methods or

816

00:39:08,390 --> 00:39:07,119

techniques used to gather the

817

00:39:10,150 --> 00:39:08,400

intelligence that we did

818

00:39:12,870 --> 00:39:10,160

inside the soviet union oh that's

819

00:39:16,069 --> 00:39:12,880

interesting though uh was it uh

820

00:39:18,790 --> 00:39:16,079

was it uh a crash or

821

00:39:21,270 --> 00:39:18,800

or was it just a landing or or just a

822

00:39:25,589 --> 00:39:24,310

no no it was a uh a landing and a

823

00:39:29,030 --> 00:39:25,599

confrontation

824

00:39:32,150 --> 00:39:29,040

between uh et's and a a

825

00:39:34,630 --> 00:39:32,160

soviet uh uh military

826

00:39:35,270 --> 00:39:34,640

patrol and this is back in the 80s right

827

00:39:38,950 --> 00:39:35,280

right right

828

00:39:43,510 --> 00:39:38,960

right and so uh late 70s 80s

829

00:39:47,109 --> 00:39:43,520

so the soviet union and um there was uh

830

00:39:50,150 --> 00:39:47,119

some um some some people

831

00:39:53,349 --> 00:39:50,160

some soviet et's that were

832

00:39:54,829 --> 00:39:53,359

um i'm not sure if they were they

833

00:39:56,390 --> 00:39:54,839

they were killed or if they were just

834

00:39:58,069 --> 00:39:56,400

wounded but

835

00:40:00,230 --> 00:39:58,079

there was a confrontation between the

836

00:40:03,750 --> 00:40:00,240

et's and the soviet

837

00:40:06,950 --> 00:40:03,760

uh soldiers now um this is a

838

00:40:12,550 --> 00:40:06,960

a a very interesting thing to

839

00:40:16,150 --> 00:40:12,560

say was this um was this verified

840

00:40:19,430 --> 00:40:16,160

i mean oh yeah yeah yeah

841

00:40:23,270 --> 00:40:19,440

it was definitely verified uh we

842

00:40:26,390 --> 00:40:23,280

we were able to capture uh

843

00:40:29,589 --> 00:40:26,400

uh communications and we had

844

00:40:33,510 --> 00:40:32,550

we had somebody within the government

845

00:40:37,270 --> 00:40:33,520

that was our

846

00:40:40,390 --> 00:40:37,280

our asset or spy that was that reported

847

00:40:43,670 --> 00:40:40,400

this back to us with with evidence

848

00:40:46,630 --> 00:40:43,680

uh of of the incident wow

849

00:40:47,670 --> 00:40:46,640

um let me ask you this we can move on

850

00:40:50,150 --> 00:40:47,680

off of this uh

851
00:40:51,190 --> 00:40:50,160
because the questions that i need to ask

852
00:40:53,030 --> 00:40:51,200
uh

853
00:40:54,710 --> 00:40:53,040
you know won't be answered or it can't

854
00:40:59,910 --> 00:40:54,720
be answered

855
00:41:07,510 --> 00:41:03,990
i entered the air force in 1968

856
00:41:09,430 --> 00:41:07,520
i was in the air force from 68 to 72

857
00:41:10,870 --> 00:41:09,440
i got out went to college and then i

858
00:41:15,750 --> 00:41:10,880
went back to work for

859
00:41:19,030 --> 00:41:15,760
for afosi uh in 1978.

860
00:41:22,150 --> 00:41:19,040
and you left in uh

861
00:41:25,190 --> 00:41:22,160
80 what 88 88

862
00:41:29,349 --> 00:41:25,200
okay october uh

863
00:41:32,470 --> 00:41:29,359

of 88 1988. now uh going back

864

00:41:35,349 --> 00:41:32,480

i want to start uh with um

865

00:41:36,230 --> 00:41:35,359

paul benowitz and there's a lot of

866

00:41:38,870 --> 00:41:36,240

reasons

867

00:41:39,349 --> 00:41:38,880

uh to actually go here because uh

868

00:41:41,190 --> 00:41:39,359

there's

869

00:41:43,030 --> 00:41:41,200

stuff historically that i've always

870

00:41:44,630 --> 00:41:43,040

wanted to ask you over the years and

871

00:41:46,230 --> 00:41:44,640

and i know i said that to you last time

872

00:41:48,630 --> 00:41:46,240

two three years ago and

873

00:41:49,349 --> 00:41:48,640

i i barely remember that conversation

874

00:41:52,710 --> 00:41:49,359

but

875

00:41:56,230 --> 00:41:52,720

um i want to go back uh to

876
00:41:59,510 --> 00:41:56,240
paul benowitz because when

877
00:42:00,150 --> 00:41:59,520
when i originally had read about the

878
00:42:03,190 --> 00:42:00,160
case

879
00:42:04,870 --> 00:42:03,200
and and how it went down it was a

880
00:42:05,430 --> 00:42:04,880
situation richard where i thought to

881
00:42:07,990 --> 00:42:05,440
myself

882
00:42:09,750 --> 00:42:08,000
if i ever get a chance you know i've got

883
00:42:12,950 --> 00:42:09,760
a list of questions here

884
00:42:13,829 --> 00:42:12,960
um and so the the first the first

885
00:42:17,510 --> 00:42:13,839
question

886
00:42:20,790 --> 00:42:17,520
is is this

887
00:42:24,150 --> 00:42:20,800
did did paul

888
00:42:28,950 --> 00:42:24,160

make contact with e.t

889

00:42:28,960 --> 00:42:34,230

yes he did he actually did um

890

00:42:40,230 --> 00:42:37,829

it was a complicated case we it started

891

00:42:43,349 --> 00:42:40,240

out with paul reported

892

00:42:44,069 --> 00:42:43,359

some unusual sightings over kirtland air

893

00:42:47,349 --> 00:42:44,079

force base

894

00:42:49,990 --> 00:42:47,359

and and particularly over manzano

895

00:42:50,630 --> 00:42:50,000

uh storage area and manzano at that time

896

00:42:54,150 --> 00:42:50,640

back in the

897

00:42:55,589 --> 00:42:54,160

late 70s manzano was a nuclear weapon

898

00:42:57,829 --> 00:42:55,599

storage area on the base

899

00:42:58,950 --> 00:42:57,839

and was classified the air force

900

00:43:02,470 --> 00:42:58,960

wouldn't admit

901
00:43:04,630 --> 00:43:02,480
there was a nuclear weapon stored there

902
00:43:07,190 --> 00:43:04,640
and along with the fact that the weapons

903
00:43:10,630 --> 00:43:07,200
were stored there at manzano

904
00:43:14,550 --> 00:43:10,640
there was a number of safeguards around

905
00:43:17,589 --> 00:43:14,560
the the storage area both electronic

906
00:43:21,109 --> 00:43:17,599
and then obviously physical security

907
00:43:24,309 --> 00:43:21,119
with military police and security guards

908
00:43:26,390 --> 00:43:24,319
and and paul had gathered information

909
00:43:27,430 --> 00:43:26,400
gathered some intelligence i mean uh

910
00:43:30,630 --> 00:43:27,440
electronic

911
00:43:32,150 --> 00:43:30,640
signals coming from there and he also

912
00:43:35,270 --> 00:43:32,160
photographed

913
00:43:38,230 --> 00:43:35,280

uh objects flying over the base

914

00:43:40,309 --> 00:43:38,240

and so he's being being a patriotic

915

00:43:41,829 --> 00:43:40,319

american and paul was a veteran in the

916

00:43:43,829 --> 00:43:41,839

united states navy

917

00:43:45,349 --> 00:43:43,839

paul brought it to the attention of the

918

00:43:47,589 --> 00:43:45,359

base uh

919

00:43:49,510 --> 00:43:47,599

based security officer and that's how i

920

00:43:52,550 --> 00:43:49,520

got involved in it

921

00:43:56,390 --> 00:43:52,560

now um at that time

922

00:44:00,870 --> 00:43:56,400

uh were you specifically dealing with

923

00:44:08,550 --> 00:44:04,150

uh yes i had been briefed into the

924

00:44:10,630 --> 00:44:08,560

program uh in the latter part 1978

925

00:44:11,990 --> 00:44:10,640

after an incident occurred on the base

926
00:44:14,309 --> 00:44:12,000
where

927
00:44:15,870 --> 00:44:14,319
i investigated but i wasn't briefed into

928
00:44:17,270 --> 00:44:15,880
the program i didn't have access to the

929
00:44:21,270 --> 00:44:17,280
classification

930
00:44:22,550 --> 00:44:21,280
that i needed and so my boss

931
00:44:25,349 --> 00:44:22,560
told me well you're going to have to get

932
00:44:27,589 --> 00:44:25,359
cleared into this particular

933
00:44:28,950 --> 00:44:27,599
program so then i i got cleared into it

934
00:44:31,589 --> 00:44:28,960
and that's when i

935
00:44:33,750 --> 00:44:31,599
learned how and and when the united

936
00:44:35,670 --> 00:44:33,760
states government became involved

937
00:44:37,190 --> 00:44:35,680
with the investigation of ufos in

938
00:44:41,109 --> 00:44:37,200

contacts with ets

939

00:44:43,349 --> 00:44:41,119

going back to the 1947 roswell crash

940

00:44:44,630 --> 00:44:43,359

and so i was briefed into the program i

941

00:44:46,390 --> 00:44:44,640

investigated

942

00:44:48,309 --> 00:44:46,400

that particular incident which happened

943

00:44:50,230 --> 00:44:48,319

over coyote canyon

944

00:44:52,470 --> 00:44:50,240

and then shortly after that the paul

945

00:44:55,670 --> 00:44:52,480

bennowitz case occurred

946

00:44:59,030 --> 00:44:55,680

so uh paul bennowitz's name

947

00:45:00,230 --> 00:44:59,040

pops up uh you're it was this something

948

00:45:03,349 --> 00:45:00,240

that was assigned

949

00:45:05,430 --> 00:45:03,359

to you uh did you have a commanding

950

00:45:09,270 --> 00:45:05,440

officer that got this first and then

951
00:45:12,550 --> 00:45:09,280
handed you uh uh paul's information

952
00:45:16,230 --> 00:45:12,560
how how did that uh a chain of command

953
00:45:20,390 --> 00:45:16,240
go down well paul

954
00:45:23,670 --> 00:45:20,400
first uh contacted major ernie edwards

955
00:45:25,829 --> 00:45:23,680
and and major edwards was the

956
00:45:27,589 --> 00:45:25,839
chief of social security for manzano

957
00:45:31,270 --> 00:45:27,599
base

958
00:45:33,829 --> 00:45:31,280
and uh then he he gathered the

959
00:45:36,790 --> 00:45:33,839
information from paul benowitz uh

960
00:45:38,870 --> 00:45:36,800
uh actually met with him at the at the

961
00:45:41,109 --> 00:45:38,880
base security office

962
00:45:42,870 --> 00:45:41,119
and then shortly after that uh major

963
00:45:45,589 --> 00:45:42,880

edwards contacted me because i was a

964

00:45:47,990 --> 00:45:45,599

counterintelligence officer for the base

965

00:45:48,790 --> 00:45:48,000

and so major edwards contacted me and by

966

00:45:51,510 --> 00:45:48,800

phone he said

967

00:45:53,430 --> 00:45:51,520

he told me uh he asked me to come to his

968

00:45:54,630 --> 00:45:53,440

office he said i got something very very

969

00:45:56,710 --> 00:45:54,640

important that i had

970

00:45:58,309 --> 00:45:56,720

have to to talk to you about and i can't

971

00:46:00,870 --> 00:45:58,319

do it over the phone

972

00:46:01,349 --> 00:46:00,880

and i said okay yeah major i'll i mean i

973

00:46:04,790 --> 00:46:01,359

knew him

974

00:46:07,109 --> 00:46:04,800

i knew major edwards so i i drove to his

975

00:46:07,990 --> 00:46:07,119

his office we sat down with a secure

976
00:46:10,550 --> 00:46:08,000
room and he

977
00:46:11,910 --> 00:46:10,560
he told me what uh what paul had told

978
00:46:15,190 --> 00:46:11,920
him about

979
00:46:18,630 --> 00:46:15,200
uh what he had gathered over the base

980
00:46:23,109 --> 00:46:18,640
now at this point did you know how long

981
00:46:28,950 --> 00:46:26,470
uh only what ernie edwards told me uh

982
00:46:29,750 --> 00:46:28,960
major edwards told me what paul had told

983
00:46:32,470 --> 00:46:29,760
him

984
00:46:34,069 --> 00:46:32,480
and actually uh major edwards had used

985
00:46:36,950 --> 00:46:34,079
the tape recorder a small

986
00:46:37,589 --> 00:46:36,960
pocket tape recorder and recorded most

987
00:46:39,589 --> 00:46:37,599
of the

988
00:46:41,190 --> 00:46:39,599

conversation he didn't he didn't record

989

00:46:43,829 --> 00:46:41,200

the first part of it but

990

00:46:46,390 --> 00:46:43,839

but the the last 40 you know eight

991

00:46:48,710 --> 00:46:46,400

minutes or whatever it was he recorded

992

00:46:49,670 --> 00:46:48,720

and then i listened to that so then i

993

00:46:51,910 --> 00:46:49,680

knew paul

994

00:46:53,829 --> 00:46:51,920

what the background was of paul how long

995

00:46:55,829 --> 00:46:53,839

he had been doing this

996

00:46:58,150 --> 00:46:55,839

so i thought it was something that we

997

00:47:00,230 --> 00:46:58,160

needed to investigate

998

00:47:02,069 --> 00:47:00,240

and i so i took that information and

999

00:47:03,270 --> 00:47:02,079

answered your your other question i took

1000

00:47:05,910 --> 00:47:03,280

that information

1001
00:47:08,470 --> 00:47:05,920
and approached my supervisor and my

1002
00:47:09,190 --> 00:47:08,480
supervisor wasn't military my supervisor

1003
00:47:13,589 --> 00:47:09,200
was a

1004
00:47:15,510 --> 00:47:13,599
a gs14 a gm 14 which is a civilian

1005
00:47:18,630 --> 00:47:15,520
government employee

1006
00:47:21,750 --> 00:47:18,640
yeah yeah you're an employee of osi uh

1007
00:47:23,670 --> 00:47:21,760
and i guess i can say now he actually

1008
00:47:24,549 --> 00:47:23,680
worked for dia defense intelligence

1009
00:47:27,109 --> 00:47:24,559
agency

1010
00:47:27,910 --> 00:47:27,119
but anyway i went to him and i i sat

1011
00:47:31,030 --> 00:47:27,920
down and

1012
00:47:33,109 --> 00:47:31,040
and had him listen to the tape

1013
00:47:34,790 --> 00:47:33,119

and uh and i said i think we should

1014

00:47:38,309 --> 00:47:34,800

investigate this and he said okay

1015

00:47:41,270 --> 00:47:38,319

i agree so what i did was i

1016

00:47:41,670 --> 00:47:41,280

i completed what what osi calls a form

1017

00:47:45,430 --> 00:47:41,680

one

1018

00:47:49,349 --> 00:47:45,440

it's a it's a complaint form uh

1019

00:47:52,549 --> 00:47:49,359

a chronological brief description of

1020

00:47:53,910 --> 00:47:52,559

of the incident and then we send that up

1021

00:47:55,990 --> 00:47:53,920

to headquarters and then there's

1022

00:47:58,870 --> 00:47:56,000

different ways to sending it up

1023

00:48:00,309 --> 00:47:58,880

um because this was a cl i considered it

1024

00:48:03,270 --> 00:48:00,319

classified

1025

00:48:04,069 --> 00:48:03,280

uh and it was an urgent matter i set it

1026

00:48:06,549 --> 00:48:04,079

up

1027

00:48:08,630 --> 00:48:06,559

in a immediate it's called immediate

1028

00:48:11,349 --> 00:48:08,640

message to headquarters

1029

00:48:13,589 --> 00:48:11,359

and and this was about two about two

1030

00:48:16,790 --> 00:48:13,599

o'clock in the afternoon

1031

00:48:18,710 --> 00:48:16,800

and um by 4 30

1032

00:48:19,829 --> 00:48:18,720

that afternoon before i got off i got up

1033

00:48:23,510 --> 00:48:19,839

at

1034

00:48:26,549 --> 00:48:23,520

uh headquarters had sent a message back

1035

00:48:28,630 --> 00:48:26,559

saying uh by all means

1036

00:48:29,670 --> 00:48:28,640

you you have permission to investigate

1037

00:48:32,470 --> 00:48:29,680

it and

1038

00:48:34,870 --> 00:48:32,480

and they told us uh in the message that

1039

00:48:37,750 --> 00:48:34,880

came down from our our bosses and

1040

00:48:38,150 --> 00:48:37,760

and at um in the forestall building it

1041

00:48:41,030 --> 00:48:38,160

had

1042

00:48:42,390 --> 00:48:41,040

osi headquarters back then was in a uh

1043

00:48:43,750 --> 00:48:42,400

forestall building in downtown

1044

00:48:47,030 --> 00:48:43,760

washington

1045

00:48:49,910 --> 00:48:47,040

and um the the person had

1046

00:48:50,549 --> 00:48:49,920

that had gotten this was a colonel

1047

00:48:52,230 --> 00:48:50,559

richard

1048

00:48:55,190 --> 00:48:52,240

law he was a chief of

1049

00:48:58,309 --> 00:48:55,200

counterintelligence for the for osi

1050

00:49:01,589 --> 00:48:58,319

um he said uh

1051

00:49:06,950 --> 00:49:05,109

his boss which uh included the uh

1052

00:49:09,030 --> 00:49:06,960

the inspector general the united states

1053

00:49:10,630 --> 00:49:09,040

air force because osi worked for

1054

00:49:12,710 --> 00:49:10,640

the inspector general they didn't work

1055

00:49:14,950 --> 00:49:12,720

for any base commanders or anything they

1056

00:49:17,829 --> 00:49:14,960

they were an independent agency

1057

00:49:18,549 --> 00:49:17,839

and um and then he said at the at the

1058

00:49:20,549 --> 00:49:18,559

end

1059

00:49:24,230 --> 00:49:20,559

of the message you need to call me on a

1060

00:49:25,990 --> 00:49:24,240

ky3 which is a secure phone system

1061

00:49:28,549 --> 00:49:26,000

so then then i called him and briefed

1062

00:49:30,790 --> 00:49:28,559

him over the phone and then he

1063

00:49:31,910 --> 00:49:30,800

was very concerned and said you need to

1064

00:49:34,549 --> 00:49:31,920

investigate it

1065

00:49:35,670 --> 00:49:34,559

now was the investigated initiated

1066

00:49:39,349 --> 00:49:35,680

because this is

1067

00:49:41,030 --> 00:49:39,359

a nuclear weapons base or was this being

1068

00:49:44,069 --> 00:49:41,040

investigated because

1069

00:49:46,950 --> 00:49:44,079

uh you uh knew

1070

00:49:47,829 --> 00:49:46,960

that he had possibly made contact with

1071

00:49:51,750 --> 00:49:47,839

uh

1072

00:49:53,510 --> 00:49:51,760

something off world no no no i hadn't

1073

00:49:55,270 --> 00:49:53,520

it didn't at that point it didn't have

1074

00:49:58,390 --> 00:49:55,280

anything to do with ufos

1075

00:49:59,990 --> 00:49:58,400

it had to do with a security of the

1076

00:50:03,430 --> 00:50:00,000

nuclear weapon storage area

1077

00:50:07,030 --> 00:50:03,440

right and i felt that paul had somehow

1078

00:50:10,390 --> 00:50:07,040

tapped into the security systems

1079

00:50:13,990 --> 00:50:10,400

for the nuclear weapon storage area and

1080

00:50:14,790 --> 00:50:14,000

that uh he also had taken photographs

1081

00:50:17,910 --> 00:50:14,800

that he

1082

00:50:19,190 --> 00:50:17,920

spoke to on the tape and i knew at the

1083

00:50:22,230 --> 00:50:19,200

time

1084

00:50:25,270 --> 00:50:22,240

uh the air force was testing drones

1085

00:50:26,950 --> 00:50:25,280

and this was in the early late 70s

1086

00:50:28,710 --> 00:50:26,960

and the air force had a highly

1087

00:50:29,589 --> 00:50:28,720

classified back then it was highly

1088

00:50:33,109 --> 00:50:29,599

classified

1089

00:50:36,630 --> 00:50:33,119

program on on drones um

1090

00:50:36,950 --> 00:50:36,640

and and how the drones worked uh back

1091

00:50:39,910 --> 00:50:36,960

then

1092

00:50:40,150 --> 00:50:39,920

is they would launch a plane it would be

1093

00:50:43,190 --> 00:50:40,160

a

1094

00:50:46,309 --> 00:50:43,200

uh ec

1095

00:50:49,670 --> 00:50:46,319

or an rc uh

1096

00:50:53,109 --> 00:50:49,680

135 it was like a 707

1097

00:50:56,150 --> 00:50:53,119

basically a 707 but for the air force

1098

00:50:56,870 --> 00:50:56,160

they designated at the 135 and then from

1099

00:50:58,549 --> 00:50:56,880

that

1100

00:51:00,470 --> 00:50:58,559

the platform they would launch these

1101
00:51:02,390 --> 00:51:00,480
drones and the drones would be

1102
00:51:04,309 --> 00:51:02,400
controlled by that aircraft

1103
00:51:06,470 --> 00:51:04,319
and that those drones would be flying

1104
00:51:09,190 --> 00:51:06,480
all around near that aircraft

1105
00:51:10,630 --> 00:51:09,200
so if you were a lay person and you were

1106
00:51:13,430 --> 00:51:10,640
looking up in the air

1107
00:51:15,750 --> 00:51:13,440
south of the base and you saw this

1108
00:51:18,470 --> 00:51:15,760
strange thing flying around

1109
00:51:18,790 --> 00:51:18,480
a a plane you know your first thought

1110
00:51:21,990 --> 00:51:18,800
would

1111
00:51:24,630 --> 00:51:22,000
be my god that's a ufo and that's what

1112
00:51:26,390 --> 00:51:24,640
paul thought it was and he said these

1113
00:51:27,829 --> 00:51:26,400

ufos are flying all around

1114

00:51:30,630 --> 00:51:27,839

the base and they're they're plumbing

1115

00:51:33,750 --> 00:51:30,640

real close to air force aircrafts

1116

00:51:35,750 --> 00:51:33,760

and he said this on the tape so that's

1117

00:51:37,829 --> 00:51:35,760

what our concern was

1118

00:51:39,510 --> 00:51:37,839

and we also had another concern was that

1119

00:51:42,950 --> 00:51:39,520

on the base we had a

1120

00:51:46,309 --> 00:51:42,960

a national security agency facility

1121

00:51:49,349 --> 00:51:46,319

and that facility uh

1122

00:51:51,270 --> 00:51:49,359

it was classified the fact that it was

1123

00:51:53,910 --> 00:51:51,280

even on the base was classified

1124

00:51:56,069 --> 00:51:53,920

and everything they did was classified

1125

00:51:58,630 --> 00:51:56,079

but they had a uh

1126
00:52:00,309 --> 00:51:58,640
what they call a star range where they

1127
00:52:03,430 --> 00:52:00,319
had a facility that

1128
00:52:06,230 --> 00:52:03,440
could shoot lasers into the air

1129
00:52:08,150 --> 00:52:06,240
and this isn't classified anymore and

1130
00:52:09,910 --> 00:52:08,160
what they did on the base was they would

1131
00:52:12,150 --> 00:52:09,920
fire these

1132
00:52:13,030 --> 00:52:12,160
this laser a chemical laser up in the

1133
00:52:15,109 --> 00:52:13,040
air

1134
00:52:16,470 --> 00:52:15,119
when a soviet satellite was passing

1135
00:52:18,549 --> 00:52:16,480
overhead

1136
00:52:20,549 --> 00:52:18,559
and they would shoot the laser into the

1137
00:52:22,150 --> 00:52:20,559
lens of the soviet satellite and

1138
00:52:23,990 --> 00:52:22,160

basically blind it

1139

00:52:25,910 --> 00:52:24,000

so the soviets couldn't see what was on

1140

00:52:28,630 --> 00:52:25,920

the ground now they had

1141

00:52:30,069 --> 00:52:28,640

they had these things not just there at

1142

00:52:33,190 --> 00:52:30,079

kirtland but they had them

1143

00:52:33,910 --> 00:52:33,200

for instance out at area 51 had one and

1144

00:52:36,069 --> 00:52:33,920

other bases

1145

00:52:37,109 --> 00:52:36,079

edwards air force base had one and so

1146

00:52:40,390 --> 00:52:37,119

forth some other

1147

00:52:42,790 --> 00:52:40,400

classified facilities and and this

1148

00:52:43,829 --> 00:52:42,800

i knew this was occur i knew about this

1149

00:52:46,950 --> 00:52:43,839

operation

1150

00:52:49,030 --> 00:52:46,960

so all these things accumulated in my

1151
00:52:50,549 --> 00:52:49,040
mind and that's when i thought well

1152
00:52:52,710 --> 00:52:50,559
we have to investigate and find out

1153
00:52:55,270 --> 00:52:52,720
number one how he was doing it

1154
00:52:56,230 --> 00:52:55,280
and what he was collecting so at that

1155
00:52:59,670 --> 00:52:56,240
point

1156
00:53:03,990 --> 00:52:59,680
the ufo subject didn't didn't come up

1157
00:53:09,109 --> 00:53:06,790
was it the next day when did you first

1158
00:53:11,510 --> 00:53:09,119
make contact

1159
00:53:13,270 --> 00:53:11,520
excuse me yeah the next day i called i

1160
00:53:15,750 --> 00:53:13,280
think it was sometime in the morning

1161
00:53:17,270 --> 00:53:15,760
i knew paul i did i did some checks i

1162
00:53:20,069 --> 00:53:17,280
stayed overtime

1163
00:53:21,190 --> 00:53:20,079

uh and and did some checks on on paul

1164

00:53:23,349 --> 00:53:21,200

benowitz

1165

00:53:25,670 --> 00:53:23,359

and the first thing i did was i did what

1166

00:53:28,950 --> 00:53:25,680

we call a dci check on him

1167

00:53:30,710 --> 00:53:28,960

a defense uh criminal indices checked

1168

00:53:32,150 --> 00:53:30,720

to see if his name was in the the

1169

00:53:35,670 --> 00:53:32,160

defense uh

1170

00:53:37,910 --> 00:53:35,680

computer system and lo and behold it was

1171

00:53:39,030 --> 00:53:37,920

and i found out that paul had a security

1172

00:53:40,870 --> 00:53:39,040

clearance

1173

00:53:42,150 --> 00:53:40,880

and that paul ran a business off the

1174

00:53:44,630 --> 00:53:42,160

base called fine

1175

00:53:46,950 --> 00:53:44,640

thunder scientific laboratories he had a

1176
00:53:50,309 --> 00:53:46,960
department of defense security clearance

1177
00:53:53,030 --> 00:53:50,319
because he made uh parts for submarines

1178
00:53:53,589 --> 00:53:53,040
classified parts so that helped me out a

1179
00:53:56,230 --> 00:53:53,599
bit

1180
00:53:58,309 --> 00:53:56,240
knowing that he had a security clearance

1181
00:54:01,670 --> 00:53:58,319
then i called paul the next day and

1182
00:54:04,230 --> 00:54:01,680
and identified myself and said

1183
00:54:05,990 --> 00:54:04,240
i'd like to come out and speak with you

1184
00:54:07,589 --> 00:54:06,000
regarding the information you provided

1185
00:54:09,510 --> 00:54:07,599
with major edwards

1186
00:54:11,990 --> 00:54:09,520
he said sure sure sure come on out just

1187
00:54:15,510 --> 00:54:12,000
come out and so i did i went out and

1188
00:54:18,950 --> 00:54:15,520

sat down and spoke with him and uh what

1189

00:54:19,430 --> 00:54:18,960

what happened next and the um the other

1190

00:54:23,750 --> 00:54:19,440

part

1191

00:54:26,230 --> 00:54:23,760

um about this is he was taking pictures

1192

00:54:27,670 --> 00:54:26,240

and things when you got to the house did

1193

00:54:32,069 --> 00:54:27,680

you see any evidence

1194

00:54:33,910 --> 00:54:32,079

of this well i went to his shop

1195

00:54:35,910 --> 00:54:33,920

i went to his business i didn't go to

1196

00:54:38,549 --> 00:54:35,920

his house his office

1197

00:54:39,270 --> 00:54:38,559

his bed his business was just outside

1198

00:54:41,270 --> 00:54:39,280

the base

1199

00:54:42,630 --> 00:54:41,280

of the air force base i mean just

1200

00:54:43,829 --> 00:54:42,640

outside the gate

1201
00:54:45,750 --> 00:54:43,839
and so i went out there and talked to

1202
00:54:49,510 --> 00:54:45,760
him there and he uh

1203
00:54:52,630 --> 00:54:49,520
he he just opened up and he said

1204
00:54:55,030 --> 00:54:52,640
yeah i've been doing this for for many

1205
00:54:58,549 --> 00:54:55,040
years i've been investigating

1206
00:55:01,910 --> 00:54:58,559
he brought up the subject of ufo he said

1207
00:55:02,870 --> 00:55:01,920
i'm a member of uh app pro i'm a member

1208
00:55:05,430 --> 00:55:02,880
of mufon

1209
00:55:06,710 --> 00:55:05,440
this is this is i mean i identified

1210
00:55:09,430 --> 00:55:06,720
myself

1211
00:55:11,829 --> 00:55:09,440
i sat down and told him gave him a

1212
00:55:15,270 --> 00:55:11,839
preamble of why i was there

1213
00:55:20,309 --> 00:55:15,280

and he immediately started

1214

00:55:21,990 --> 00:55:20,319

by saying i am very interested in ufos i

1215

00:55:23,990 --> 00:55:22,000

am a member of app pro i've been a

1216

00:55:26,950 --> 00:55:24,000

member of app pro for years

1217

00:55:28,950 --> 00:55:26,960

i remember mufon i was a field

1218

00:55:31,670 --> 00:55:28,960

investigator for ufos

1219

00:55:33,190 --> 00:55:31,680

and i was kind of bewildered of why he

1220

00:55:36,789 --> 00:55:33,200

was telling me this stuff

1221

00:55:39,670 --> 00:55:36,799

i mean there was no connection

1222

00:55:40,630 --> 00:55:39,680

with me at that point with what he said

1223

00:55:43,750 --> 00:55:40,640

and saw

1224

00:55:46,150 --> 00:55:43,760

in ufos so he he

1225

00:55:48,150 --> 00:55:46,160

rambled on for you know probably 15 or

1226

00:55:51,430 --> 00:55:48,160

20 minutes and i said well

1227

00:55:54,789 --> 00:55:51,440

mr benowitz why did you bring up ufos

1228

00:55:58,630 --> 00:55:54,799

he said because what i saw out there

1229

00:56:01,990 --> 00:55:58,640

was a ufo with many ufos and what i

1230

00:56:06,950 --> 00:56:02,000

what information i gathered by my

1231

00:56:09,589 --> 00:56:06,960

uh equipment pertains to alien signals

1232

00:56:09,990 --> 00:56:09,599

so i said well what what are you talking

1233

00:56:11,510 --> 00:56:10,000

about

1234

00:56:13,270 --> 00:56:11,520

signals how are you gathering those

1235

00:56:16,710 --> 00:56:13,280

signals he said well

1236

00:56:18,710 --> 00:56:16,720

i live in four hills and and now

1237

00:56:20,069 --> 00:56:18,720

a little background of four hills four

1238

00:56:23,430 --> 00:56:20,079

hills

1239

00:56:26,150 --> 00:56:23,440

is uh in the north east

1240

00:56:26,789 --> 00:56:26,160

or a southeast section of albuquerque

1241

00:56:29,510 --> 00:56:26,799

and that

1242

00:56:30,549 --> 00:56:29,520

housing complex very rich housing area i

1243

00:56:36,309 --> 00:56:30,559

mean

1244

00:56:39,030 --> 00:56:36,319

very uh expensive houses in that area

1245

00:56:40,069 --> 00:56:39,040

he lives right next to the base

1246

00:56:42,069 --> 00:56:40,079

perimeter

1247

00:56:44,710 --> 00:56:42,079

and he doesn't live as more than the

1248

00:56:48,309 --> 00:56:44,720

stone throw away from montano

1249

00:56:50,950 --> 00:56:48,319

his house his backyard

1250

00:56:52,390 --> 00:56:50,960

connects to the base perimeter so he

1251

00:56:55,829 --> 00:56:52,400

explained that to me

1252

00:56:57,190 --> 00:56:55,839

and he said well i'm a physicist i run

1253

00:56:58,950 --> 00:56:57,200

thunder scientific and he gave me a

1254

00:57:00,549 --> 00:56:58,960

brief description of what

1255

00:57:02,309 --> 00:57:00,559

thunder scientific did and what he made

1256

00:57:03,589 --> 00:57:02,319

for the the government and i said

1257

00:57:04,710 --> 00:57:03,599

well yeah i did a little background on

1258

00:57:06,069 --> 00:57:04,720

you and i realized that you have a

1259

00:57:08,870 --> 00:57:06,079

security clearance and you

1260

00:57:09,589 --> 00:57:08,880

you make uh censors for submarines he

1261

00:57:12,870 --> 00:57:09,599

said yeah and

1262

00:57:14,470 --> 00:57:12,880

and so i took these pictures and i'm

1263

00:57:17,589 --> 00:57:14,480

going to show them to you so

1264

00:57:19,190 --> 00:57:17,599

i said okay he said but first of all and

1265

00:57:20,069 --> 00:57:19,200

he told me he had his own photo app so

1266

00:57:24,230 --> 00:57:20,079

he did his own

1267

00:57:27,990 --> 00:57:24,240

work he said but first of all i'm scared

1268

00:57:31,030 --> 00:57:28,000

that these ufos are going to attack

1269

00:57:34,230 --> 00:57:31,040

the base so

1270

00:57:37,109 --> 00:57:34,240

then he started talking uh about uh

1271

00:57:38,789 --> 00:57:37,119

aliens and and how dangerous they were

1272

00:57:41,349 --> 00:57:38,799

he knows about him

1273

00:57:41,990 --> 00:57:41,359

he's had uh contacts with people that

1274

00:57:44,390 --> 00:57:42,000

had con

1275

00:57:45,349 --> 00:57:44,400

that that were abducted and so forth and

1276

00:57:47,670 --> 00:57:45,359

so on

1277

00:57:49,750 --> 00:57:47,680

i said well okay i said but you know

1278

00:57:51,990 --> 00:57:49,760

what i'm concerned with

1279

00:57:53,030 --> 00:57:52,000

is what if what kind of equipment are

1280

00:57:55,910 --> 00:57:53,040

you using

1281

00:57:57,589 --> 00:57:55,920

to collect these signals he said well i

1282

00:57:59,750 --> 00:57:57,599

can take you out to my house

1283

00:58:00,870 --> 00:57:59,760

and and show you everything i don't have

1284

00:58:03,190 --> 00:58:00,880

anything to hide

1285

00:58:04,549 --> 00:58:03,200

i said okay okay all right i i would

1286

00:58:05,750 --> 00:58:04,559

like that

1287

00:58:09,109 --> 00:58:05,760

in the meantime he brought these

1288

00:58:11,349 --> 00:58:09,119

pictures out and he laid him out in this

1289

00:58:13,670 --> 00:58:11,359

desk and he said these are the one

1290

00:58:16,789 --> 00:58:13,680

pictures i've taken over the last

1291

00:58:19,190 --> 00:58:16,799

you know nine months or whatever it was

1292

00:58:20,309 --> 00:58:19,200

and every picture i saw there i didn't

1293

00:58:21,829 --> 00:58:20,319

make any comments

1294

00:58:24,630 --> 00:58:21,839

about the pictures i said well they're

1295

00:58:27,510 --> 00:58:24,640

interesting we're of drones

1296

00:58:28,230 --> 00:58:27,520

he took pictures of drones flying around

1297

00:58:33,030 --> 00:58:28,240

the base or

1298

00:58:35,030 --> 00:58:33,040

i said so what do you think they are he

1299

00:58:37,910 --> 00:58:35,040

said i i think they're your votes

1300

00:58:39,589 --> 00:58:37,920

there there are ufos he got really i

1301
00:58:42,230 --> 00:58:39,599
mean really excited he said those

1302
00:58:43,349 --> 00:58:42,240
are ufos look how close they're flying

1303
00:58:46,390 --> 00:58:43,359
to those

1304
00:58:46,950 --> 00:58:46,400
aircrafts military aircraft i said wow

1305
00:58:50,470 --> 00:58:46,960
yeah

1306
00:58:52,789 --> 00:58:50,480
i can understand so i just said okay uh

1307
00:58:54,390 --> 00:58:52,799
so when can we go out and look at your

1308
00:58:57,190 --> 00:58:54,400
equipment you said well

1309
00:58:58,630 --> 00:58:57,200
what about tomorrow i said okay we make

1310
00:59:00,470 --> 00:58:58,640
arrangements tomorrow he says

1311
00:59:01,750 --> 00:59:00,480
well i have to work in the daytime can

1312
00:59:04,789 --> 00:59:01,760
you come out tomorrow

1313
00:59:07,589 --> 00:59:04,799

evening i said sure sure we can do that

1314

00:59:07,910 --> 00:59:07,599

and so i made an arrangement uh to go

1315

00:59:11,109 --> 00:59:07,920

out

1316

00:59:13,349 --> 00:59:11,119

and and look at his equipment now uh i

1317

00:59:16,390 --> 00:59:13,359

need to take a break right here so

1318

00:59:20,309 --> 00:59:16,400

this is a this is a good spot to do that

1319

00:59:23,030 --> 00:59:20,319

and so this is okay so uh first day

1320

00:59:24,390 --> 00:59:23,040

you you hear about paul second day you

1321

00:59:27,190 --> 00:59:24,400

visit him

1322

00:59:28,630 --> 00:59:27,200

uh not at his home but all of this stuff

1323

00:59:31,589 --> 00:59:28,640

was discussed

1324

00:59:31,990 --> 00:59:31,599

third day you guys uh are planning on

1325

00:59:35,990 --> 00:59:32,000

meeting

1326

00:59:37,990 --> 00:59:36,000

at his house in the evening right

1327

00:59:39,829 --> 00:59:38,000

that's correct okay let's uh take our

1328

00:59:42,150 --> 00:59:39,839

break right here this is fade to block

1329

00:59:43,109 --> 00:59:42,160

our guest tonight richard dodie this is

1330

00:59:45,109 --> 00:59:43,119

fade to black i

1331

00:59:46,789 --> 00:59:45,119

am your host jimmy church it's going to

1332

00:59:48,309 --> 00:59:46,799

be a great conversation tonight sit

1333

00:59:49,510 --> 00:59:48,319

right there we'll be right back after

1334

00:59:52,789 --> 00:59:49,520

this short break

1335

01:00:00,820 --> 00:59:52,799

on the game changer network and kgra

1336

01:00:12,829 --> 01:00:00,830

the planet stay with us

1337

01:00:19,829 --> 01:00:14,180

so

1338

01:00:22,150 --> 01:00:19,839

[Music]

1339

01:00:24,309 --> 01:00:22,160

this is faded black with jimmy church on

1340

01:00:29,270 --> 01:00:24,319

the game changer radio network

1341

01:00:31,829 --> 01:00:29,280

and kgra the global radio alliance

1342

01:00:32,870 --> 01:00:31,839

this is kgra digital broadcasting

1343

01:00:37,270 --> 01:00:32,880

station

1344

01:00:39,270 --> 01:00:37,280

salt lake city utah van buren arkansas

1345

01:00:40,870 --> 01:00:39,280

hello my name is billy carson and i'm a

1346

01:00:42,549 --> 01:00:40,880

best-selling author and the founder of

1347

01:00:44,230 --> 01:00:42,559

forbidden knowledge dot tv

1348

01:00:46,470 --> 01:00:44,240

together with my team we have built a

1349

01:00:48,069 --> 01:00:46,480

all new contest streaming tv platform

1350

01:00:48,630 --> 01:00:48,079

designed with every family member in

1351

01:00:50,150 --> 01:00:48,640

mind

1352

01:00:51,829 --> 01:00:50,160

if you have ever wanted to travel the

1353

01:00:53,270 --> 01:00:51,839

world and attend lectures and workshops

1354

01:00:53,910 --> 01:00:53,280

from your favorite speakers but weren't

1355

01:00:56,630 --> 01:00:53,920

able to

1356

01:00:57,270 --> 01:00:56,640

look no further forbidden knowledge dot

1357

01:00:58,950 --> 01:00:57,280

tv

1358

01:01:00,789 --> 01:00:58,960

there are dozens of workshops and

1359

01:01:02,870 --> 01:01:00,799

lectures from speakers you know and love

1360

01:01:04,789 --> 01:01:02,880

we have also included amazing categories

1361

01:01:06,630 --> 01:01:04,799

to assure that your consciousness is

1362

01:01:07,270 --> 01:01:06,640

entertained and elevating on a daily

1363

01:01:09,349 --> 01:01:07,280

basis

1364

01:01:10,549 --> 01:01:09,359

amazing interviews ancient history

1365

01:01:12,549 --> 01:01:10,559

ascension knowledge

1366

01:01:13,750 --> 01:01:12,559

wisdom teachings documentaries

1367

01:01:15,910 --> 01:01:13,760

conspiracies

1368

01:01:17,910 --> 01:01:15,920

mysteries health and fitness conscious

1369

01:01:20,069 --> 01:01:17,920

cooking meditations finance

1370

01:01:22,390 --> 01:01:20,079

yoga and so much more to start your free

1371

01:01:24,069 --> 01:01:22,400

trial on any mobile device or computer

1372

01:01:26,710 --> 01:01:24,079

serve to forbidden knowledge

1373

01:01:27,670 --> 01:01:26,720

dot tv that's forbidden knowledge with

1374

01:01:30,630 --> 01:01:27,680

the number four

1375

01:01:32,309 --> 01:01:30,640

forbidden knowledge dot tv again visit

1376

01:01:35,829 --> 01:01:32,319

forbidden knowledge dot tv

1377

01:01:38,789 --> 01:01:35,839

today listen

1378

01:01:40,789 --> 01:01:38,799

i know and you know that you've always

1379

01:01:43,030 --> 01:01:40,799

wanted your first crystal skull

1380

01:01:45,190 --> 01:01:43,040

or maybe you're a collector just like me

1381

01:01:46,950 --> 01:01:45,200

but you just don't know where to go to

1382

01:01:50,190 --> 01:01:46,960

find the real thing

1383

01:01:51,670 --> 01:01:50,200

then i met carolyn ford over at

1384

01:01:54,069 --> 01:01:51,680

einsteinthecrystalskull.com

1385

01:01:56,069 --> 01:01:54,079

carolyn is the guardian of einstein one

1386

01:01:57,589 --> 01:01:56,079

of the most respected ancient crystal

1387

01:01:59,270 --> 01:01:57,599

skulls in the world

1388

01:02:01,510 --> 01:01:59,280

all of her unique skulls have been

1389

01:02:03,430 --> 01:02:01,520

imprinted sitting with einstein in his

1390

01:02:05,750 --> 01:02:03,440

sacred lodge and are carved from the

1391

01:02:07,910 --> 01:02:05,760

finest gemstone and materials

1392

01:02:10,470 --> 01:02:07,920

imprinting is the process of receiving

1393

01:02:10,789 --> 01:02:10,480

the ancient wisdom from the master skull

1394

01:02:13,829 --> 01:02:10,799

or

1395

01:02:16,230 --> 01:02:13,839

master computer einstein the ancient

1396

01:02:18,309 --> 01:02:16,240

crystal skull to see carolyn's current

1397

01:02:20,510 --> 01:02:18,319

collection of crystal skulls just visit

1398

01:02:22,309 --> 01:02:20,520

her store at

1399

01:02:24,150 --> 01:02:22,319

einsteinthecrystalskull.com click on the

1400

01:02:26,549 --> 01:02:24,160

banner over on our site

1401

01:02:27,910 --> 01:02:26,559

don't forget to use the promo code jimmy

1402

01:02:31,029 --> 01:02:27,920

at checkout to receive

1403

01:02:31,829 --> 01:02:31,039

10 off of your order today that's promo

1404

01:02:34,390 --> 01:02:31,839

code

1405

01:02:35,670 --> 01:02:34,400

jimmy finding your first or next crystal

1406

01:02:38,109 --> 01:02:35,680

skull is easy

1407

01:02:41,190 --> 01:02:38,119

just visit einstein the crystal

1408

01:02:45,910 --> 01:02:43,349

when you take the beans from central

1409

01:02:47,190 --> 01:02:45,920

america with dashes of indonesian and

1410

01:02:49,430 --> 01:02:47,200

african mixed in

1411

01:02:50,789 --> 01:02:49,440

and then roasted to the dark side of

1412

01:02:54,069 --> 01:02:50,799

fade to black

1413

01:02:57,029 --> 01:02:54,079

you create the ultimate brew of fringe

1414

01:02:58,710 --> 01:02:57,039

introducing the fade to black blend from

1415

01:03:01,670 --> 01:02:58,720

river moon coffee

1416

01:03:03,750 --> 01:03:01,680

yes river moon's darkest customized

1417

01:03:06,950 --> 01:03:03,760

roast was created for the love

1418

01:03:09,750 --> 01:03:06,960

of fade to black the alchemy of

1419

01:03:10,950 --> 01:03:09,760

masterful roasting and smoking the beans

1420

01:03:14,630 --> 01:03:10,960

is in every sip

1421

01:03:16,069 --> 01:03:14,640

of this full-bodied dark java i need my

1422

01:03:18,630 --> 01:03:16,079

coffee doc

1423

01:03:19,589 --> 01:03:18,640

deep with distinct bittersweet chocolate

1424

01:03:22,150 --> 01:03:19,599

highlights

1425

01:03:24,150 --> 01:03:22,160

just like the bunker leaning further

1426

01:03:26,789 --> 01:03:24,160

into the darkness of the roast

1427

01:03:27,670 --> 01:03:26,799

is fade to black blend from river moon

1428

01:03:29,390 --> 01:03:27,680

coffee

1429

01:03:31,430 --> 01:03:29,400

just click on the banner at

1430

01:03:31,829 --> 01:03:31,440

jimmychurchradio.com and use the promo

1431

01:03:35,880 --> 01:03:31,839

code

1432

01:03:42,829 --> 01:03:35,890

f2b blend for 15 off of your order

1433

01:03:45,670 --> 01:03:43,990

todaychurchradio.com

1434

01:03:47,589 --> 01:03:45,680

this is ray sobbs here repping the

1435

01:03:48,150 --> 01:03:47,599

planet and you're listening to my good

1436

01:03:51,029 --> 01:03:48,160

friend

1437

01:03:53,750 --> 01:03:51,039

jimmy church fade to black on the game

1438

01:03:56,789 --> 01:03:53,760

changer network and the kgra digital

1439

01:03:59,950 --> 01:03:56,799

broadcast station

1440

01:04:01,109 --> 01:03:59,960

this is toby kebble you're listening to

1441

01:04:04,150 --> 01:04:01,119

jimmychurchradio.com

1442

01:04:06,390 --> 01:04:04,160

don't hurt me jimmy i'm only little hey

1443

01:04:11,670 --> 01:04:06,400

i'm adrian grenier and this is ari gold

1444

01:04:15,670 --> 01:04:13,510

hey brothers adrian grenier and i'm ari

1445

01:04:17,910 --> 01:04:15,680

gold we're the honey brothers

1446

01:04:19,430 --> 01:04:17,920

and you're listening to jimmy church a

1447

01:04:21,109 --> 01:04:19,440

revolution

1448

01:04:23,109 --> 01:04:21,119

this is jimmy church of fade to black

1449

01:04:24,470 --> 01:04:23,119

and you can become an official fate or

1450

01:04:27,470 --> 01:04:24,480

not by just going to

1451

01:04:29,670 --> 01:04:27,480

our membership section at

1452

01:04:31,750 --> 01:04:29,680

jimmychurchradio.com

1453

01:04:33,190 --> 01:04:31,760

hello this is serena wright taylor from

1454

01:04:35,109 --> 01:04:33,200

conscious life expo

1455

01:04:36,230 --> 01:04:35,119

and you're listening to fade to black

1456

01:04:38,470 --> 01:04:36,240

with jimmy church

1457

01:04:39,990 --> 01:04:38,480

who holds the lucky pony record for the

1458

01:04:44,230 --> 01:04:40,000

best astrological chart

1459

01:04:45,910 --> 01:04:44,240

since 1963 true story

1460

01:04:47,510 --> 01:04:45,920

this is micah hanks of the grealian

1461

01:04:49,029 --> 01:04:47,520

report and you're listening to jimmy

1462

01:04:50,789 --> 01:04:49,039

church on fade to black

1463

01:04:52,710 --> 01:04:50,799

across the globe on the game changer

1464

01:05:11,390 --> 01:04:52,720

radio network and the one and only

1465

01:05:16,950 --> 01:05:15,349

[Music]

1466

01:05:18,470 --> 01:05:16,960

welcome back fade to black i'm real

1467

01:05:21,750 --> 01:05:18,480

jimmy church tonight richard

1468

01:05:23,750 --> 01:05:21,760

dodie is here tonight's show it's called

1469

01:05:26,150 --> 01:05:23,760

ufo spy games

1470

01:05:27,270 --> 01:05:26,160

tomorrow night tony and sheree rathman

1471

01:05:29,190 --> 01:05:27,280

are here

1472

01:05:30,710 --> 01:05:29,200

gonna be talking ghost hunting all night

1473

01:05:31,510 --> 01:05:30,720

and looking forward to that thursday

1474

01:05:34,829 --> 01:05:31,520

night of course

1475

01:05:37,990 --> 01:05:34,839

is another fader night with all uh

1476

01:05:40,069 --> 01:05:38,000

with with your phone calls

1477

01:05:41,670 --> 01:05:40,079

all night long and uh tonight it's

1478

01:05:42,789 --> 01:05:41,680

richard dodi we're talking about paul

1479

01:05:46,150 --> 01:05:42,799

benowitz

1480

01:05:49,589 --> 01:05:46,160

and uh so now this is uh

1481

01:05:50,710 --> 01:05:49,599

richard your your third day uh with paul

1482

01:05:53,349 --> 01:05:50,720

but now

1483

01:05:55,029 --> 01:05:53,359

uh you arrive at his house a couple of

1484

01:05:58,150 --> 01:05:55,039

things that i wanted to ask you

1485

01:06:00,630 --> 01:05:58,160

um at this point uh did was

1486

01:06:02,230 --> 01:06:00,640

were there any indications of paul's

1487

01:06:04,789 --> 01:06:02,240

instability

1488

01:06:09,029 --> 01:06:04,799

did or you know how how were you

1489

01:06:15,829 --> 01:06:12,230

paul was a very high strung

1490

01:06:17,829 --> 01:06:15,839

person he smoked probably

1491

01:06:19,750 --> 01:06:17,839

three or four packs of cigarettes a day

1492

01:06:24,549 --> 01:06:19,760

and he probably drank

1493

01:06:26,870 --> 01:06:24,559

uh two to three quarts of coke coca-cola

1494

01:06:28,390 --> 01:06:26,880

i mean i in fact every time i was ever

1495

01:06:30,630 --> 01:06:28,400

at his office or home he was always

1496

01:06:33,910 --> 01:06:30,640

drinking coke and smoking so

1497

01:06:37,349 --> 01:06:33,920

he was high strung and um he

1498

01:06:39,910 --> 01:06:37,359

he's a uh out an outspoken person about

1499

01:06:42,309 --> 01:06:39,920

the subject that he has knowledge of

1500

01:06:45,750 --> 01:06:42,319

so he considered himself an expert in

1501

01:06:49,349 --> 01:06:45,760

ufos and so he was somewhat of a

1502

01:06:53,589 --> 01:06:49,359

tried to be an outspoken person

1503

01:06:57,270 --> 01:06:53,599

regarding history and current

1504

01:06:58,549 --> 01:06:57,280

events regarding ufos so you arrive at

1505

01:07:02,069 --> 01:06:58,559

his house and

1506

01:07:05,349 --> 01:07:02,079

and he's probably pretty excited because

1507

01:07:08,470 --> 01:07:05,359

he's uh assuming at this point

1508

01:07:09,190 --> 01:07:08,480

that you are interested in what he is

1509

01:07:12,390 --> 01:07:09,200

observing

1510

01:07:15,829 --> 01:07:12,400

and listening to correct yes

1511

01:07:17,270 --> 01:07:15,839

well going back a little bit uh i'm not

1512

01:07:20,870 --> 01:07:17,280

a technical person

1513

01:07:23,990 --> 01:07:20,880

uh so i felt that i had to take out

1514

01:07:26,870 --> 01:07:24,000

take somebody with me who knew

1515

01:07:27,510 --> 01:07:26,880

electronics new collection electronic

1516

01:07:30,150 --> 01:07:27,520

collections

1517

01:07:31,270 --> 01:07:30,160

devices and so forth so i contacted two

1518

01:07:33,430 --> 01:07:31,280

different people one

1519

01:07:34,870 --> 01:07:33,440

i can talk about freely his name was

1520

01:07:38,390 --> 01:07:34,880

jerry miller

1521

01:07:42,390 --> 01:07:38,400

he was a scientist who worked at the

1522

01:07:46,150 --> 01:07:42,400

air force uh weapons laboratory

1523

01:07:48,630 --> 01:07:46,160

and he he had knowledge of the subject

1524

01:07:50,549 --> 01:07:48,640

uh i mean you know he was also a project

1525

01:07:52,230 --> 01:07:50,559

blue book investigated way but way back

1526

01:07:53,910 --> 01:07:52,240

in the early 60s

1527

01:07:55,990 --> 01:07:53,920

and then the other person i took with me

1528

01:07:59,510 --> 01:07:56,000

was a scientist from sandia national

1529

01:07:59,910 --> 01:07:59,520

laboratories and uh i'm i'm not liberty

1530

01:08:01,589 --> 01:07:59,920

to

1531

01:08:03,190 --> 01:08:01,599

disclose his name so the three of us

1532

01:08:05,670 --> 01:08:03,200

went out there

1533

01:08:07,910 --> 01:08:05,680

and uh so what happened next what did

1534

01:08:10,390 --> 01:08:07,920

you see

1535

01:08:11,029 --> 01:08:10,400

well we got this house and he lives in a

1536

01:08:15,109 --> 01:08:11,039

very

1537

01:08:17,910 --> 01:08:15,119

uh philanthro area of uh

1538

01:08:20,149 --> 01:08:17,920

four hills he had a house was probably

1539

01:08:22,789 --> 01:08:20,159

about four thousand square foot

1540

01:08:25,030 --> 01:08:22,799

he had a huge balcony on the on the back

1541

01:08:27,510 --> 01:08:25,040

side of his house right outside his

1542

01:08:28,070 --> 01:08:27,520

bedroom he had a bedroom his master

1543

01:08:31,189 --> 01:08:28,080

bedroom

1544

01:08:34,149 --> 01:08:31,199

had an office a

1545

01:08:36,149 --> 01:08:34,159

huge huge room i'm not sure if he had

1546

01:08:38,470 --> 01:08:36,159

built this on or something but

1547

01:08:40,789 --> 01:08:38,480

and then uh he had the sliding glass

1548

01:08:43,510 --> 01:08:40,799

doors that went on onto the balcony

1549

01:08:44,950 --> 01:08:43,520

we got there he took us upstairs and he

1550

01:08:48,309 --> 01:08:44,960

showed us his cameras

1551

01:08:51,030 --> 01:08:48,319

that were were set up outside

1552

01:08:52,870 --> 01:08:51,040

on the patio and he had a number of high

1553

01:08:56,630 --> 01:08:52,880

resolution cameras

1554

01:08:59,189 --> 01:08:56,640

uh he had a a a ae1 that had a

1555

01:09:01,910 --> 01:08:59,199

zoom lens on it and he had several other

1556

01:09:06,709 --> 01:09:01,920

and he's also had an infrared camera

1557

01:09:11,110 --> 01:09:06,719

and he also had these uh these long um

1558

01:09:14,229 --> 01:09:11,120

uh almost a it looked like a radar scope

1559

01:09:16,630 --> 01:09:14,239

a tube several of them on his patio

1560

01:09:18,950 --> 01:09:16,640

and they all ran wires ran from there

1561

01:09:21,749 --> 01:09:18,960

back into his office

1562

01:09:22,630 --> 01:09:21,759

and then paul went on started explaining

1563

01:09:25,110 --> 01:09:22,640

to us

1564

01:09:26,709 --> 01:09:25,120

the three of us what he had and how he

1565

01:09:28,550 --> 01:09:26,719

was using those

1566

01:09:30,070 --> 01:09:28,560

and of course i'm not the technical

1567

01:09:31,749 --> 01:09:30,080

person but the two others

1568

01:09:33,669 --> 01:09:31,759

jerry miller and the sandia lab

1569

01:09:36,550 --> 01:09:33,679

scientists

1570

01:09:38,470 --> 01:09:36,560

knew what he was doing and and was very

1571

01:09:40,229 --> 01:09:38,480

very very concerned

1572

01:09:41,829 --> 01:09:40,239

with what he was doing especially the

1573

01:09:46,550 --> 01:09:41,839

sandia labs

1574

01:09:49,910 --> 01:09:48,789

electronic countermeasures and and so

1575

01:09:52,149 --> 01:09:49,920

forth so

1576

01:09:54,470 --> 01:09:52,159

uh well you just listened and watched

1577

01:09:56,550 --> 01:09:54,480

him perform

1578

01:09:57,750 --> 01:09:56,560

the camera perform how he did these

1579

01:10:01,189 --> 01:09:57,760

things collect the

1580

01:10:01,510 --> 01:10:01,199

the signals and it took us it took him

1581

01:10:03,189 --> 01:10:01,520

uh

1582

01:10:04,790 --> 01:10:03,199

probably about an hour and a half to

1583

01:10:07,110 --> 01:10:04,800

explain everything to us and he was

1584

01:10:09,830 --> 01:10:07,120

talking this entire time

1585

01:10:11,910 --> 01:10:09,840

he wouldn't let us get word in edgewise

1586

01:10:13,750 --> 01:10:11,920

and when he was finished

1587

01:10:16,870 --> 01:10:13,760

then he asked do you have any questions

1588

01:10:19,510 --> 01:10:16,880

and of course the two scientists had

1589

01:10:19,990 --> 01:10:19,520

a plethora of interest of questions for

1590

01:10:22,310 --> 01:10:20,000

him

1591

01:10:23,430 --> 01:10:22,320

and he answered every one of them and he

1592

01:10:25,910 --> 01:10:23,440

said you know what

1593

01:10:27,030 --> 01:10:25,920

you can take this equipment i don't want

1594

01:10:30,550 --> 01:10:27,040

to hide anything

1595

01:10:33,830 --> 01:10:30,560

i don't want to be accused of espionage

1596

01:10:37,189 --> 01:10:33,840

so you can you can uh take these

1597

01:10:39,830 --> 01:10:37,199

and and and look at them and see how i

1598

01:10:41,590 --> 01:10:39,840

made them and he all these all these all

1599

01:10:43,830 --> 01:10:41,600

this electronic equipment

1600

01:10:46,149 --> 01:10:43,840

paul made himself in the laboratory he

1601
01:10:50,229 --> 01:10:46,159
was a he was a uh

1602
01:10:54,390 --> 01:10:50,239
a physicist he had uh

1603
01:10:57,110 --> 01:10:54,400
years of of uh of training

1604
01:10:58,149 --> 01:10:57,120
and experience and and making electronic

1605
01:11:01,830 --> 01:10:58,159
equipment

1606
01:11:03,510 --> 01:11:01,840
and so the scientists said well you know

1607
01:11:05,110 --> 01:11:03,520
we don't know if we can do that and of

1608
01:11:06,790 --> 01:11:05,120
course they looked at me

1609
01:11:08,470 --> 01:11:06,800
and asked me you know do we you know do

1610
01:11:09,430 --> 01:11:08,480
we need a warrant or something and i

1611
01:11:11,750 --> 01:11:09,440
said

1612
01:11:13,990 --> 01:11:11,760
you know paul if you want to voluntarily

1613
01:11:15,750 --> 01:11:14,000

give these things to us

1614

01:11:17,590 --> 01:11:15,760

so we can take them back and look at

1615

01:11:20,390 --> 01:11:17,600

them uh yes

1616

01:11:22,709 --> 01:11:20,400

uh and we'll promise to bring them back

1617

01:11:26,229 --> 01:11:22,719

to you and so paul said sure go ahead

1618

01:11:27,990 --> 01:11:26,239

go ahead so they did they took uh

1619

01:11:30,229 --> 01:11:28,000

probably there was i think i don't

1620

01:11:33,830 --> 01:11:30,239

remember exact number of

1621

01:11:35,189 --> 01:11:33,840

of of of devices that he had maybe

1622

01:11:37,990 --> 01:11:35,199

seven or eight and i think they took

1623

01:11:39,590 --> 01:11:38,000

four four of the most important ones

1624

01:11:42,790 --> 01:11:39,600

they considered

1625

01:11:46,070 --> 01:11:42,800

and uh we thanked paul uh

1626

01:11:49,189 --> 01:11:46,080

and and we left and and we went back to

1627

01:11:50,310 --> 01:11:49,199

to the uh our office my office osi

1628

01:11:52,630 --> 01:11:50,320

office

1629

01:11:54,950 --> 01:11:52,640

and it was like about eight o'clock or

1630

01:11:57,510 --> 01:11:54,960

nine o'clock at night

1631

01:11:58,550 --> 01:11:57,520

and we sat around and talked about what

1632

01:12:00,070 --> 01:11:58,560

paul had

1633

01:12:02,630 --> 01:12:00,080

and they explained to me in layman's

1634

01:12:05,669 --> 01:12:02,640

terms that that what what he was doing

1635

01:12:08,790 --> 01:12:05,679

was he was collecting electronic pulses

1636

01:12:10,470 --> 01:12:08,800

and signals wow and they were let me let

1637

01:12:14,070 --> 01:12:10,480

me actually uh jump in here

1638

01:12:17,110 --> 01:12:14,080

at at what point after this third uh

1639

01:12:19,510 --> 01:12:17,120

night and now you guys uh are

1640

01:12:22,149 --> 01:12:19,520

understanding more what's going on at

1641

01:12:26,070 --> 01:12:22,159

what point was the decision made

1642

01:12:29,910 --> 01:12:26,080

to put the spin on this uh to ufos

1643

01:12:33,350 --> 01:12:29,920

for paul and who made that decision

1644

01:12:37,669 --> 01:12:33,360

well it didn't happen uh

1645

01:12:40,709 --> 01:12:37,679

that that quick um what i have to do

1646

01:12:43,750 --> 01:12:40,719

is at that point was

1647

01:12:45,830 --> 01:12:43,760

write a report and i had to put

1648

01:12:47,110 --> 01:12:45,840

everything that i had seen and

1649

01:12:49,430 --> 01:12:47,120

everything i had done

1650

01:12:50,310 --> 01:12:49,440

including statements from these two

1651

01:12:52,550 --> 01:12:50,320

scientists and

1652

01:12:53,830 --> 01:12:52,560

they don't work for osi they were

1653

01:12:56,310 --> 01:12:53,840

assisting us

1654

01:12:57,350 --> 01:12:56,320

and so i had to wait for their reports

1655

01:12:59,350 --> 01:12:57,360

to come in

1656

01:13:02,070 --> 01:12:59,360

and then i did a very very detailed

1657

01:13:05,110 --> 01:13:02,080

report and sent it up to headquarters

1658

01:13:06,229 --> 01:13:05,120

and at when when headquarters read my

1659

01:13:09,510 --> 01:13:06,239

report and

1660

01:13:12,630 --> 01:13:09,520

and read the uh the scientists uh

1661

01:13:15,750 --> 01:13:12,640

uh evaluation of what paul had then

1662

01:13:17,910 --> 01:13:15,760

they mounted a uh a um a

1663

01:13:19,510 --> 01:13:17,920

counterintelligence operation against

1664

01:13:22,149 --> 01:13:19,520

against paul benowitz

1665

01:13:23,590 --> 01:13:22,159

some call it disinformation but they

1666

01:13:26,550 --> 01:13:23,600

figured that

1667

01:13:27,430 --> 01:13:26,560

what what he was collecting was at that

1668

01:13:31,030 --> 01:13:27,440

point

1669

01:13:32,709 --> 01:13:31,040

at that time uh was classified

1670

01:13:34,310 --> 01:13:32,719

information from the base

1671

01:13:36,950 --> 01:13:34,320

and we've certainly taken pictures of

1672

01:13:39,990 --> 01:13:36,960

something classified for the drones

1673

01:13:42,229 --> 01:13:40,000

and the electronic pulses and and other

1674

01:13:43,430 --> 01:13:42,239

electronic signals that he was

1675

01:13:46,550 --> 01:13:43,440

collecting

1676

01:13:50,149 --> 01:13:46,560

came from the nsa

1677

01:13:53,110 --> 01:13:50,159

and so in turn osi

1678

01:13:54,870 --> 01:13:53,120

headquarters had to brief nsa and that

1679

01:13:58,709 --> 01:13:54,880

created a dilemma

1680

01:14:01,510 --> 01:13:58,719

later on but so at that point

1681

01:14:02,790 --> 01:14:01,520

the the powers to be in headquarters

1682

01:14:05,669 --> 01:14:02,800

devised a plan

1683

01:14:06,310 --> 01:14:05,679

and i got on a secure phone when myself

1684

01:14:09,590 --> 01:14:06,320

and my

1685

01:14:10,390 --> 01:14:09,600

my supervisor and another agent and we

1686

01:14:13,430 --> 01:14:10,400

listened

1687

01:14:18,070 --> 01:14:13,440

what

1688

01:14:21,350 --> 01:14:18,080

said was

1689

01:14:23,189 --> 01:14:21,360

you need to convince paul that what he

1690

01:14:24,229 --> 01:14:23,199

was saying since he already believes in

1691

01:14:26,390 --> 01:14:24,239

ufos

1692

01:14:28,229 --> 01:14:26,400

and since he already has all that

1693

01:14:31,189 --> 01:14:28,239

experience and all those years

1694

01:14:32,229 --> 01:14:31,199

working with youfon and apro you need to

1695

01:14:34,229 --> 01:14:32,239

just agree or

1696

01:14:35,990 --> 01:14:34,239

convince him that what he took pictures

1697

01:14:36,950 --> 01:14:36,000

of and these signals that he was

1698

01:14:40,229 --> 01:14:36,960

collecting was

1699

01:14:43,590 --> 01:14:40,239

in fact ufos aliens and so i

1700

01:14:46,709 --> 01:14:43,600

you know so so it wasn't my idea it was

1701

01:14:48,229 --> 01:14:46,719

headquarters idea so i said okay you

1702

01:14:50,149 --> 01:14:48,239

know that that wouldn't be hard to do

1703

01:14:53,750 --> 01:14:50,159

because he already believes in it

1704

01:14:55,110 --> 01:14:53,760

so then when i went on and had other

1705

01:14:57,189 --> 01:14:55,120

contacts with paul

1706

01:14:59,350 --> 01:14:57,199

i would just agree with paul every time

1707

01:15:00,550 --> 01:14:59,360

paul said was this is ufo and i said you

1708

01:15:02,550 --> 01:15:00,560

know what paul

1709

01:15:04,229 --> 01:15:02,560

i think you're right i think what you

1710

01:15:07,990 --> 01:15:04,239

you're getting this from

1711

01:15:08,709 --> 01:15:08,000

et's and so i didn't have to convince

1712

01:15:11,830 --> 01:15:08,719

him much

1713

01:15:13,030 --> 01:15:11,840

i mean he already believed that what he

1714

01:15:16,229 --> 01:15:13,040

was doing

1715

01:15:18,950 --> 01:15:16,239

pertained to ufos and extraterrestrials

1716

01:15:19,669 --> 01:15:18,960

so it wasn't hard for me to convince him

1717

01:15:24,229 --> 01:15:19,679

otherwise

1718

01:15:29,189 --> 01:15:24,239

now at what point did you reach out to

1719

01:15:35,750 --> 01:15:32,390

well bill moore had

1720

01:15:35,760 --> 01:15:40,229

had already had contact with

1721

01:15:47,990 --> 01:15:43,590

paul benowitz he knew paul because

1722

01:15:50,630 --> 01:15:48,000

he had been to a ufo convention

1723

01:15:51,510 --> 01:15:50,640

i don't remember when or where but and

1724

01:15:55,430 --> 01:15:51,520

met paul

1725

01:15:57,189 --> 01:15:55,440

benowitz there so and at that point and

1726

01:16:00,310 --> 01:15:57,199

that that during that time period

1727

01:16:02,229 --> 01:16:00,320

uh bill moore was a a an asset for the

1728

01:16:06,310 --> 01:16:02,239

u.s intelligence service

1729

01:16:09,990 --> 01:16:06,320

and so uh

1730

01:16:12,870 --> 01:16:10,000

bill brought up uh bob inowitz

1731

01:16:14,310 --> 01:16:12,880

because he came to albuquerque uh he did

1732

01:16:17,830 --> 01:16:14,320

a radio show

1733

01:16:20,470 --> 01:16:17,840

uh promoting his roswell book and

1734

01:16:20,950 --> 01:16:20,480

he was gonna go see paul because he had

1735

01:16:24,390 --> 01:16:20,960

been

1736

01:16:27,270 --> 01:16:24,400

maintaining contact with him and so

1737

01:16:29,270 --> 01:16:27,280

yeah hold on richard i'm trying to

1738

01:16:32,709 --> 01:16:29,280

figure out this timeline here

1739

01:16:35,830 --> 01:16:32,719

so you uh let's back up

1740

01:16:38,229 --> 01:16:35,840

the original three days paul called

1741

01:16:39,030 --> 01:16:38,239

the air force base spoke with somebody

1742

01:16:41,590 --> 01:16:39,040

that went down

1743

01:16:42,950 --> 01:16:41,600

it got to you second day you visited him

1744

01:16:44,550 --> 01:16:42,960

third day you went out with the

1745

01:16:47,990 --> 01:16:44,560

scientists in sandia

1746

01:16:51,830 --> 01:16:48,000

reports are written in and all of that

1747

01:16:55,030 --> 01:16:51,840

at what point did you talk to bill moore

1748

01:16:58,149 --> 01:16:55,040

about paul benowitz i'm confused did

1749

01:17:01,669 --> 01:16:58,159

did you and bill talk about paul

1750

01:17:05,270 --> 01:17:01,679

before paul called the base or

1751

01:17:08,310 --> 01:17:05,280

after paul called the base

1752

01:17:11,350 --> 01:17:08,320

no it was it was uh it was

1753

01:17:14,470 --> 01:17:11,360

way after that now let me go back

1754

01:17:17,830 --> 01:17:14,480

and explain that the reports

1755

01:17:20,229 --> 01:17:17,840

and the investigation of paul lasted for

1756

01:17:23,030 --> 01:17:20,239

a long time

1757

01:17:25,750 --> 01:17:23,040

the report that i did took probably five

1758

01:17:29,189 --> 01:17:25,760

or six or seven days to complete

1759

01:17:30,870 --> 01:17:29,199

and uh maybe even longer i had to send

1760

01:17:33,030 --> 01:17:30,880

that up to headquarters

1761

01:17:34,229 --> 01:17:33,040

uh they had to read it they had to

1762

01:17:36,229 --> 01:17:34,239

coordinate it

1763

01:17:37,510 --> 01:17:36,239

so it was weeks and weeks and weeks it

1764

01:17:39,590 --> 01:17:37,520

wasn't days

1765

01:17:40,870 --> 01:17:39,600

that we were talking about exactly i

1766

01:17:44,390 --> 01:17:40,880

might have still had

1767

01:17:46,310 --> 01:17:44,400

contacts with paul during that time

1768

01:17:46,870 --> 01:17:46,320

period collecting things and talking to

1769

01:17:50,070 --> 01:17:46,880

him

1770

01:17:53,189 --> 01:17:50,080

but it was it was weeks and months

1771

01:17:54,310 --> 01:17:53,199

yeah so so okay so now now i'm i'm

1772

01:17:57,590 --> 01:17:54,320

understanding okay

1773

01:18:01,189 --> 01:17:57,600

but uh my question is

1774

01:18:01,590 --> 01:18:01,199

did you reach out to bill moore and ask

1775

01:18:05,990 --> 01:18:01,600

him

1776

01:18:11,110 --> 01:18:08,390

paul bill moore came to albuquerque to

1777

01:18:14,229 --> 01:18:11,120

do a radio show on a local radio station

1778

01:18:17,350 --> 01:18:14,239

to promote his book and

1779

01:18:20,790 --> 01:18:17,360

uh i knew of paul

1780

01:18:23,110 --> 01:18:20,800

a bill because he was a he was an

1781

01:18:27,030 --> 01:18:23,120

asset was he technically at this point

1782

01:18:33,910 --> 01:18:30,550

he was a unwitting at that point

1783

01:18:35,750 --> 01:18:33,920

he was an unwitting uh asset for us

1784

01:18:38,630 --> 01:18:35,760

intelligence because

1785

01:18:39,510 --> 01:18:38,640

bill had contacts inside the soviet

1786

01:18:41,830 --> 01:18:39,520

union

1787

01:18:43,110 --> 01:18:41,840

he had a number of contacts he spoke

1788

01:18:46,390 --> 01:18:43,120

russian and u.s

1789

01:18:49,510 --> 01:18:46,400

yes yeah he spoke he spoke russian

1790

01:18:52,229 --> 01:18:49,520

he uh visited germany and met with

1791

01:18:53,669 --> 01:18:52,239

uh some soviet scientists at a uh some

1792

01:18:55,750 --> 01:18:53,679

kind of a

1793

01:18:57,189 --> 01:18:55,760

symposium i i don't remember exactly

1794

01:19:00,310 --> 01:18:57,199

what what that was but

1795

01:19:03,270 --> 01:19:00,320

uh and and he made friends

1796

01:19:04,070 --> 01:19:03,280

well that we the us intelligence service

1797

01:19:07,430 --> 01:19:04,080

knew this

1798

01:19:09,669 --> 01:19:07,440

because anytime an american has contact

1799

01:19:12,550 --> 01:19:09,679

or maintains contact with somebody in

1800

01:19:14,950 --> 01:19:12,560

the soviet union back in those days

1801
01:19:16,149 --> 01:19:14,960
they were known it was known that they

1802
01:19:19,510 --> 01:19:16,159
were so

1803
01:19:22,229 --> 01:19:19,520
uh so bill was known to in u.s

1804
01:19:22,550 --> 01:19:22,239
intelligence well i i became friends

1805
01:19:29,430 --> 01:19:22,560
with

1806
01:19:32,470 --> 01:19:29,440
before this time i mean i met him uh

1807
01:19:35,510 --> 01:19:32,480
at a at an apro

1808
01:19:37,430 --> 01:19:35,520
meeting in uh roswell and i was down

1809
01:19:40,149 --> 01:19:37,440
there collecting intelligence

1810
01:19:40,870 --> 01:19:40,159
in new mexico i met him introduced

1811
01:19:43,669 --> 01:19:40,880
myself

1812
01:19:44,870 --> 01:19:43,679
and and so i mean it was nothing formal

1813
01:19:47,830 --> 01:19:44,880

but i knew of him

1814

01:19:48,709 --> 01:19:47,840

and then eventually because i had close

1815

01:19:51,750 --> 01:19:48,719

contact

1816

01:19:55,189 --> 01:19:51,760

with him then he became my asset

1817

01:19:58,790 --> 01:19:55,199

okay so uh but but the question is

1818

01:20:02,310 --> 01:19:58,800

um did you after all of this

1819

01:20:04,950 --> 01:20:02,320

did you reach out to bill moore and ask

1820

01:20:06,070 --> 01:20:04,960

him about paul benowitz i mean who

1821

01:20:09,910 --> 01:20:06,080

reached out

1822

01:20:11,430 --> 01:20:09,920

okay yeah yes yes yes the timeline is a

1823

01:20:14,310 --> 01:20:11,440

little bit different than you think

1824

01:20:15,030 --> 01:20:14,320

uh when he when he came to albuquerque

1825

01:20:17,350 --> 01:20:15,040

to do the

1826

01:20:19,030 --> 01:20:17,360

the talk show i met with i had lunch

1827

01:20:21,750 --> 01:20:19,040

with him i think

1828

01:20:22,709 --> 01:20:21,760

maybe it was dinner and at that point i

1829

01:20:26,070 --> 01:20:22,719

said

1830

01:20:29,270 --> 01:20:26,080

the name of paul

1831

01:20:31,110 --> 01:20:29,280

benowitz that used to be in the the

1832

01:20:33,350 --> 01:20:31,120

director of a pro and he said oh i know

1833

01:20:36,629 --> 01:20:33,360

paul real well i've known paul for

1834

01:20:39,350 --> 01:20:36,639

for 10 or 12 or 15 years whatever it was

1835

01:20:41,189 --> 01:20:39,360

and i said oh you do know him he said

1836

01:20:45,030 --> 01:20:41,199

well what did paul do

1837

01:20:46,070 --> 01:20:45,040

i said well i just want somebody else

1838

01:20:49,189 --> 01:20:46,080

other than somebody

1839

01:20:49,669 --> 01:20:49,199

officially like myself to go talk to

1840

01:20:52,310 --> 01:20:49,679

paul

1841

01:20:53,910 --> 01:20:52,320

and see what he tells you about what

1842

01:20:55,430 --> 01:20:53,920

he's been doing

1843

01:20:57,430 --> 01:20:55,440

and bill says well what he's doing

1844

01:21:00,390 --> 01:20:57,440

what's he doing and i said well he's

1845

01:21:01,270 --> 01:21:00,400

collecting stuff he'll tell you so just

1846

01:21:04,550 --> 01:21:01,280

go talk to

1847

01:21:05,669 --> 01:21:04,560

to paul and see what he'll tell you and

1848

01:21:07,669 --> 01:21:05,679

it's just a

1849

01:21:08,709 --> 01:21:07,679

it's a ploy within intelligence that you

1850

01:21:12,390 --> 01:21:08,719

know you you

1851
01:21:15,590 --> 01:21:12,400
as the intelligence officer you

1852
01:21:17,669 --> 01:21:15,600
uh you recruit somebody else and

1853
01:21:19,189 --> 01:21:17,679
and have that person go and talk to your

1854
01:21:21,910 --> 01:21:19,199
asset or talk to

1855
01:21:22,390 --> 01:21:21,920
uh at target to see what they'll tell

1856
01:21:24,229 --> 01:21:22,400
them

1857
01:21:25,830 --> 01:21:24,239
whether whether paul's telling me the

1858
01:21:28,950 --> 01:21:25,840
same thing and so forth

1859
01:21:32,149 --> 01:21:28,960
and it's a truthful a truth uh uh

1860
01:21:32,790 --> 01:21:32,159
a method to determine well so so that's

1861
01:21:36,550 --> 01:21:32,800
how

1862
01:21:38,629 --> 01:21:36,560
bill became involved now um you

1863
01:21:39,830 --> 01:21:38,639

uh again i'm just gonna ask you these

1864

01:21:41,910 --> 01:21:39,840

questions because

1865

01:21:42,870 --> 01:21:41,920

you were you were at the center of all

1866

01:21:50,950 --> 01:21:42,880

of this

1867

01:21:52,149 --> 01:21:50,960

is that um documents started to get

1868

01:21:56,070 --> 01:21:52,159

created

1869

01:21:59,110 --> 01:21:56,080

uh by you and delivered to paul

1870

01:22:02,229 --> 01:21:59,120

and also from bill moore

1871

01:22:03,510 --> 01:22:02,239

bill moore had documents that he was

1872

01:22:06,790 --> 01:22:03,520

presenting to paul

1873

01:22:07,430 --> 01:22:06,800

too as well were those documents created

1874

01:22:10,229 --> 01:22:07,440

by you

1875

01:22:10,870 --> 01:22:10,239

and given to bill moore to give to paul

1876
01:22:13,430 --> 01:22:10,880
was bill

1877
01:22:16,950 --> 01:22:13,440
creating his own documents how did that

1878
01:22:21,030 --> 01:22:16,960
part of the story fit together

1879
01:22:24,149 --> 01:22:21,040
everything that we gave paw

1880
01:22:25,990 --> 01:22:24,159
was sanctioned by the intelligence

1881
01:22:29,030 --> 01:22:26,000
community i didn't create

1882
01:22:32,470 --> 01:22:29,040
anything uh it was created

1883
01:22:35,510 --> 01:22:32,480
at a special place in washington and uh

1884
01:22:35,910 --> 01:22:35,520
filtered down to me to give either to

1885
01:22:38,470 --> 01:22:35,920
paul

1886
01:22:40,390 --> 01:22:38,480
or to have somebody else and and and

1887
01:22:44,310 --> 01:22:40,400
what paul

1888
01:22:47,350 --> 01:22:44,320

uh what bill gave to paul was something

1889

01:22:50,629 --> 01:22:47,360

that was uh a a

1890

01:22:53,270 --> 01:22:50,639

document that pertained to a

1891

01:22:55,030 --> 01:22:53,280

incident that occurred in new mexico up

1892

01:22:57,590 --> 01:22:55,040

near dulce

1893

01:22:58,550 --> 01:22:57,600

that paul had had wrote about in an

1894

01:23:01,750 --> 01:22:58,560

april

1895

01:23:06,229 --> 01:23:01,760

article or mufon one of the two

1896

01:23:08,070 --> 01:23:06,239

and and so we we gave that to

1897

01:23:10,470 --> 01:23:08,080

bill gate i gave it to bill and then

1898

01:23:13,750 --> 01:23:10,480

bill gave it to paul

1899

01:23:15,350 --> 01:23:13,760

the only two documents i mean i know uh

1900

01:23:17,590 --> 01:23:15,360

there are a number of people out there

1901

01:23:20,149 --> 01:23:17,600

that are spreading all sorts of baloney

1902

01:23:22,709 --> 01:23:20,159

and bogus information about i gave paul

1903

01:23:24,790 --> 01:23:22,719

all these documents and i gave him this

1904

01:23:26,070 --> 01:23:24,800

no there were only two documents that we

1905

01:23:29,830 --> 01:23:26,080

gave all and

1906

01:23:32,950 --> 01:23:29,840

one pertained to dulce and the other

1907

01:23:34,709 --> 01:23:32,960

was a um

1908

01:23:36,390 --> 01:23:34,719

a document that was created in

1909

01:23:39,430 --> 01:23:36,400

headquarters

1910

01:23:42,709 --> 01:23:39,440

that was a uh

1911

01:23:47,750 --> 01:23:42,719

a a disinformation

1912

01:23:51,030 --> 01:23:47,760

a piece of disinformation about um

1913

01:23:52,870 --> 01:23:51,040

and it was really a uh

1914

01:23:55,430 --> 01:23:52,880

just somebody up at headquarters so i

1915

01:23:57,830 --> 01:23:55,440

mean i don't know who but

1916

01:23:59,750 --> 01:23:57,840

uh well i do know who and we have people

1917

01:24:02,950 --> 01:23:59,760

up there that do these things and

1918

01:24:06,470 --> 01:24:02,960

and i know with a particular uh agent uh

1919

01:24:11,350 --> 01:24:06,480

that did it but he thought it would be

1920

01:24:15,750 --> 01:24:11,360

a great uh great item for paul to read

1921

01:24:18,790 --> 01:24:15,760

and then uh then i'm i was to evaluate

1922

01:24:19,110 --> 01:24:18,800

how he accepted that document but but

1923

01:24:23,910 --> 01:24:19,120

why

1924

01:24:29,270 --> 01:24:23,920

about

1925

01:24:32,629 --> 01:24:29,280

data on a nuclear facility which is

1926

01:24:34,229 --> 01:24:32,639

uh adjacent to his home why not tell him

1927

01:24:37,750 --> 01:24:34,239

to just stop

1928

01:24:39,510 --> 01:24:37,760

doing that and and not have ufos

1929

01:24:42,390 --> 01:24:39,520

involved in this at all i mean

1930

01:24:44,070 --> 01:24:42,400

why not just tell him he can't do that

1931

01:24:47,430 --> 01:24:44,080

he's collecting

1932

01:24:49,750 --> 01:24:47,440

uh uh military stuff and

1933

01:24:50,470 --> 01:24:49,760

defense stuff that he doesn't need to be

1934

01:24:52,870 --> 01:24:50,480

doing why

1935

01:24:53,669 --> 01:24:52,880

why pull in the ufo aspect to all of

1936

01:24:59,350 --> 01:24:53,679

this and

1937

01:25:02,470 --> 01:24:59,360

and keep this running on well because

1938

01:25:04,149 --> 01:25:02,480

a number of reasons number one reason is

1939

01:25:06,070 --> 01:25:04,159

we don't think paul would do that we

1940

01:25:07,270 --> 01:25:06,080

wouldn't we i just don't think paul

1941

01:25:11,030 --> 01:25:07,280

would stop

1942

01:25:13,270 --> 01:25:11,040

and that would lead into um

1943

01:25:14,470 --> 01:25:13,280

maybe even having to charging because we

1944

01:25:16,470 --> 01:25:14,480

were federal agents

1945

01:25:17,669 --> 01:25:16,480

and we could charge i mean we could

1946

01:25:19,510 --> 01:25:17,679

charge them with a violation

1947

01:25:21,910 --> 01:25:19,520

anything within title 18 united states

1948

01:25:22,790 --> 01:25:21,920

code or title 50 the united states code

1949

01:25:25,590 --> 01:25:22,800

which dealt

1950

01:25:26,629 --> 01:25:25,600

deals with crimes against the military

1951

01:25:29,350 --> 01:25:26,639

uh

1952

01:25:30,709 --> 01:25:29,360

we could enforce and and there was some

1953

01:25:32,950 --> 01:25:30,719

thought about that there was a

1954

01:25:35,350 --> 01:25:32,960

there was some talk about that in fact

1955

01:25:38,790 --> 01:25:35,360

that my boss at kirtland

1956

01:25:41,990 --> 01:25:38,800

suggested that he said why don't we just

1957

01:25:45,590 --> 01:25:42,000

tell paul knock it off

1958

01:25:48,390 --> 01:25:45,600

forget it and and move on

1959

01:25:50,149 --> 01:25:48,400

well somebody within intelligence says

1960

01:25:52,629 --> 01:25:50,159

no we're not going to do that

1961

01:25:53,669 --> 01:25:52,639

and that was one reason the second

1962

01:25:57,669 --> 01:25:53,679

reason is

1963

01:26:00,870 --> 01:25:57,679

paul was so deep into this

1964

01:26:01,590 --> 01:26:00,880

and there was another reason why we were

1965

01:26:04,870 --> 01:26:01,600

doing this

1966

01:26:07,910 --> 01:26:04,880

is because as i

1967

01:26:08,870 --> 01:26:07,920

as i uh gave a presentation at the mega

1968

01:26:11,910 --> 01:26:08,880

con some year

1969

01:26:13,430 --> 01:26:11,920

a couple years ago i disclosed this for

1970

01:26:15,350 --> 01:26:13,440

the first time

1971

01:26:16,470 --> 01:26:15,360

there were two other investigations that

1972

01:26:19,990 --> 01:26:16,480

were doing

1973

01:26:23,189 --> 01:26:20,000

on on thunder scientific

1974

01:26:26,950 --> 01:26:23,199

there was a spy in

1975

01:26:31,910 --> 01:26:26,960

in his lap this guy was providing

1976

01:26:35,350 --> 01:26:31,920

a blueprint of a or a

1977

01:26:38,310 --> 01:26:35,360

schematic of a device that they were

1978

01:26:41,110 --> 01:26:38,320

making there he was giving it to a

1979

01:26:44,870 --> 01:26:41,120

person in mexico city

1980

01:26:47,910 --> 01:26:44,880

so we didn't want to lose access

1981

01:26:52,229 --> 01:26:47,920

to the thunder scientific

1982

01:26:56,229 --> 01:26:52,239

laboratories so that was another reason

1983

01:27:00,229 --> 01:26:56,239

and the third reason is that paul

1984

01:27:03,830 --> 01:27:00,239

was providing us with information

1985

01:27:06,950 --> 01:27:03,840

uh that later on

1986

01:27:09,669 --> 01:27:06,960

that we didn't know about and so we

1987

01:27:10,950 --> 01:27:09,679

felt uh headquarters felt that we had to

1988

01:27:14,550 --> 01:27:10,960

maintain

1989

01:27:16,790 --> 01:27:14,560

the contact with paul now do you

1990

01:27:18,390 --> 01:27:16,800

feel that and we're gonna be up against

1991

01:27:20,629 --> 01:27:18,400

a break and then we're gonna

1992

01:27:21,750 --> 01:27:20,639

jump onto another subject uh when we

1993

01:27:25,590 --> 01:27:21,760

return

1994

01:27:28,550 --> 01:27:25,600

um do you feel that in hindsight

1995

01:27:30,830 --> 01:27:28,560

uh that this was just approached

1996

01:27:32,229 --> 01:27:30,840

completely wrong paul passed away in in

1997

01:27:34,629 --> 01:27:32,239

2003

1998

01:27:36,390 --> 01:27:34,639

uh all of this went down in you know in

1999

01:27:39,669 --> 01:27:36,400

the late 80s

2000

01:27:42,229 --> 01:27:39,679

but he did go in and out of uh mental

2001

01:27:44,470 --> 01:27:42,239

hospitals uh two or three times

2002

01:27:45,350 --> 01:27:44,480

uh do you think that you just pushed him

2003

01:27:48,310 --> 01:27:45,360

not you

2004

01:27:49,910 --> 01:27:48,320

directly or because of bill moore or

2005

01:27:52,950 --> 01:27:49,920

because of your bosses

2006

01:27:53,830 --> 01:27:52,960

but pushed him a bit too hard somebody

2007

01:27:57,110 --> 01:27:53,840

that wasn't

2008

01:28:00,149 --> 01:27:57,120

stable uh to begin with well we stopped

2009

01:28:02,390 --> 01:28:00,159

the investigation in 1986

2010

01:28:03,270 --> 01:28:02,400

and uh i thought i became friends with

2011

01:28:06,310 --> 01:28:03,280

paul and

2012

01:28:08,709 --> 01:28:06,320

and i told paul at dinner that

2013

01:28:11,430 --> 01:28:08,719

um you know some of the information we

2014

01:28:13,270 --> 01:28:11,440

gave him was in fact

2015

01:28:15,030 --> 01:28:13,280

wrong but he wouldn't believe me he

2016

01:28:16,470 --> 01:28:15,040

never ever would believe me

2017

01:28:18,950 --> 01:28:16,480

he said rick i know you're just telling

2018

01:28:19,270 --> 01:28:18,960

me this but you don't have to tell me

2019

01:28:21,590 --> 01:28:19,280

that

2020

01:28:23,110 --> 01:28:21,600

i did this all on my own nobody forced

2021

01:28:25,750 --> 01:28:23,120

me to do this and this is what

2022

01:28:27,750 --> 01:28:25,760

he was telling his wife and sons who who

2023

01:28:30,229 --> 01:28:27,760

really hated me

2024

01:28:31,750 --> 01:28:30,239

for for doing this but paul had other

2025

01:28:35,590 --> 01:28:31,760

problems

2026
01:28:38,629 --> 01:28:37,910
to the reason why he was in in a mental

2027
01:28:40,950 --> 01:28:38,639
hospital

2028
01:28:42,310 --> 01:28:40,960
there was many many many many other

2029
01:28:44,229 --> 01:28:42,320
problems uh

2030
01:28:45,750 --> 01:28:44,239
medically that paul had well and that's

2031
01:28:49,350 --> 01:28:45,760
what i'm suggesting here

2032
01:28:52,229 --> 01:28:49,360
that if all of this is going on that

2033
01:28:53,189 --> 01:28:52,239
uh you know pushing this on you know

2034
01:28:57,350 --> 01:28:53,199
misleading

2035
01:28:59,750 --> 01:28:57,360
uh with intent is going to facilitate

2036
01:29:02,550 --> 01:28:59,760
other uh medical problems that he is

2037
01:29:07,110 --> 01:29:04,870
well you know i guess you know

2038
01:29:08,709 --> 01:29:07,120

hindsight's always 20 20 and

2039

01:29:11,350 --> 01:29:08,719

the monday morning quarterbacks always

2040

01:29:12,550 --> 01:29:11,360

right but uh at the time we were doing

2041

01:29:15,510 --> 01:29:12,560

what we thought

2042

01:29:17,189 --> 01:29:15,520

i mean my headquarters i was doing what

2043

01:29:18,550 --> 01:29:17,199

i was told to do

2044

01:29:20,709 --> 01:29:18,560

from my headquarters they gave me

2045

01:29:23,830 --> 01:29:20,719

instructions on what to do when i didn't

2046

01:29:25,910 --> 01:29:23,840

and i never forced

2047

01:29:26,950 --> 01:29:25,920

anything on paul we never gave paul

2048

01:29:29,189 --> 01:29:26,960

drugs

2049

01:29:29,990 --> 01:29:29,199

we never fully maneuvered we never

2050

01:29:32,470 --> 01:29:30,000

planted stuff

2051
01:29:34,629 --> 01:29:32,480
on paul all these stories are being told

2052
01:29:37,990 --> 01:29:34,639
none of that ever happened

2053
01:29:39,510 --> 01:29:38,000
and uh you know it you know if i

2054
01:29:40,790 --> 01:29:39,520
if i had to do all over again it

2055
01:29:41,669 --> 01:29:40,800
probably would have ran a lot

2056
01:29:43,910 --> 01:29:41,679
differently

2057
01:29:45,910 --> 01:29:43,920
but another another thing involved in

2058
01:29:47,510 --> 01:29:45,920
this was nsa

2059
01:29:49,590 --> 01:29:47,520
they became involved in this and they

2060
01:29:53,669 --> 01:29:49,600
sent people in at paul

2061
01:29:56,229 --> 01:29:53,679
it wasn't just us right it was nsa so

2062
01:29:58,629 --> 01:29:56,239
and and uh they did more harm i think to

2063
01:30:00,149 --> 01:29:58,639

paul than than we could have ever done

2064

01:30:01,669 --> 01:30:00,159

we need to take a break right here

2065

01:30:03,750 --> 01:30:01,679

richard stay right there

2066

01:30:06,229 --> 01:30:03,760

this is fade to black i am your host

2067

01:30:09,110 --> 01:30:06,239

jimmy church tonight richard dodie

2068

01:30:10,709 --> 01:30:09,120

tomorrow night sheree and tony rathman

2069

01:30:12,390 --> 01:30:10,719

we're doing ghost hunting tomorrow night

2070

01:30:14,390 --> 01:30:12,400

thursday nights vader night open lines

2071

01:30:15,750 --> 01:30:14,400

all night long this is fade to black i'm

2072

01:30:24,460 --> 01:30:15,760

yours jimmy church

2073

01:30:24,470 --> 01:30:35,030

[Music]

2074

01:30:41,270 --> 01:30:38,229

way out here we listen to jimmy church

2075

01:30:43,110 --> 01:30:41,280

you're listening to fade to black

2076

01:30:44,310 --> 01:30:43,120

always on the edge of the hottest

2077

01:30:51,720 --> 01:30:44,320

alternative talk

2078

01:30:51,730 --> 01:31:03,189

[Applause]

2079

01:31:07,270 --> 01:31:05,270

do you want to be an official fate or

2080

01:31:09,270 --> 01:31:07,280

not of course you do

2081

01:31:11,270 --> 01:31:09,280

this is jimmy church of fade to black

2082

01:31:14,310 --> 01:31:11,280

just go to our membership section

2083

01:31:16,310 --> 01:31:14,320

at jimmychurchradio.com

2084

01:31:17,590 --> 01:31:16,320

bait or not when you think about the

2085

01:31:19,270 --> 01:31:17,600

future of our country

2086

01:31:20,950 --> 01:31:19,280

and where we're headed do you wonder

2087

01:31:23,590 --> 01:31:20,960

about the food supply

2088

01:31:25,189 --> 01:31:23,600

i do disruptions in the food supply

2089

01:31:27,270 --> 01:31:25,199

chain could be disastrous

2090

01:31:29,510 --> 01:31:27,280

and they usually occur with little

2091

01:31:30,550 --> 01:31:29,520

warning that's why the smartest thing

2092

01:31:33,750 --> 01:31:30,560

you can do today

2093

01:31:36,070 --> 01:31:33,760

is to stockpile emergency food water

2094

01:31:37,189 --> 01:31:36,080

and other essentials i personally

2095

01:31:39,350 --> 01:31:37,199

recommend my

2096

01:31:41,910 --> 01:31:39,360

patriot supply they're the nation's

2097

01:31:44,149 --> 01:31:41,920

largest emergency preparedness company

2098

01:31:45,270 --> 01:31:44,159

serving millions of customers for more

2099

01:31:47,669 --> 01:31:45,280

than a decade

2100

01:31:50,310 --> 01:31:47,679

in fact they're the only source my

2101
01:31:53,030 --> 01:31:50,320
family trusts for our preparedness plan

2102
01:31:54,310 --> 01:31:53,040
you should too right now save twenty

2103
01:31:56,550 --> 01:31:54,320
percent off a full

2104
01:31:57,430 --> 01:31:56,560
four week supply of delicious meals that

2105
01:32:01,030 --> 01:31:57,440
provide 2

2106
01:32:03,910 --> 01:32:01,040
000 calories a day saving 20 helps too

2107
01:32:06,950 --> 01:32:03,920
doesn't it especially now so go to

2108
01:32:10,229 --> 01:32:06,960
prepare with jimmy.com and get ready

2109
01:32:11,510 --> 01:32:10,239
that's prepare with jimmy.com there's no

2110
01:32:14,870 --> 01:32:11,520
time to lose

2111
01:32:21,110 --> 01:32:18,830
so you love talk radio then you'll love

2112
01:32:23,669 --> 01:32:21,120
talkstreamlive.com talk stream live

2113
01:32:24,950 --> 01:32:23,679

is always on 24 7 with the best

2114

01:32:27,030 --> 01:32:24,960

streaming talk shows

2115

01:32:28,550 --> 01:32:27,040

find your favorite talkers and discover

2116

01:32:31,189 --> 01:32:28,560

some new ones it's free

2117

01:32:32,870 --> 01:32:31,199

readily available online or on mobile

2118

01:32:34,950 --> 01:32:32,880

with any smartphone or tablet

2119

01:32:37,669 --> 01:32:34,960

finding your favorite talk shows all in

2120

01:32:51,210 --> 01:32:37,679

one place has gotten a whole lot easier

2121

01:32:55,629 --> 01:32:52,830

[Music]

2122

01:32:59,350 --> 01:32:55,639

downl

2123

01:33:06,149 --> 01:33:01,350

you are listening to fate to black with

2124

01:33:09,750 --> 01:33:08,709

hi i'm rhys evans you're listening to

2125

01:33:12,870 --> 01:33:09,760

jimmy church

2126

01:33:14,229 --> 01:33:12,880

this is revolution the revolution will

2127

01:33:20,830 --> 01:33:14,239

not be televised

2128

01:34:01,350 --> 01:33:22,310

ciao

2129

01:34:04,709 --> 01:34:03,270

welcome back fade to black i am your

2130

01:34:07,110 --> 01:34:04,719

host jimmy church tonight

2131

01:34:08,950 --> 01:34:07,120

richard dodie is here more with richard

2132

01:34:11,270 --> 01:34:08,960

in just a second

2133

01:34:12,709 --> 01:34:11,280

i'm going to let everybody know it's

2134

01:34:14,950 --> 01:34:12,719

going to be a great show tonight

2135

01:34:17,830 --> 01:34:14,960

already a great conversation but after i

2136

01:34:20,390 --> 01:34:17,840

close down the studio and head home

2137

01:34:22,149 --> 01:34:20,400

rita has got her famous chicken and rice

2138

01:34:25,030 --> 01:34:22,159

waiting for me it's going to be a

2139

01:34:26,229 --> 01:34:25,040

great night i want to talk to you about

2140

01:34:29,270 --> 01:34:26,239

virtual shield

2141

01:34:32,709 --> 01:34:29,280

vpn i talked to you about this last week

2142

01:34:33,750 --> 01:34:32,719

where the data of 2.3 million users has

2143

01:34:35,830 --> 01:34:33,760

been leaked

2144

01:34:37,669 --> 01:34:35,840

after a hacker found a backdoor into a

2145

01:34:40,709 --> 01:34:37,679

popular dating site called

2146

01:34:41,270 --> 01:34:40,719

meet mindful the personal data that was

2147

01:34:44,390 --> 01:34:41,280

hacked

2148

01:34:45,030 --> 01:34:44,400

included names facebook ids emails

2149

01:34:47,910 --> 01:34:45,040

birthdays

2150

01:34:49,910 --> 01:34:47,920

location data the data was then uploaded

2151
01:34:52,870 --> 01:34:49,920
to a public hacking form for

2152
01:34:54,310 --> 01:34:52,880
anybody to download you don't want this

2153
01:34:57,510 --> 01:34:54,320
to happen to you

2154
01:35:00,550 --> 01:34:57,520
attacks like that can be prevented i

2155
01:35:02,470 --> 01:35:00,560
highly recommend virtual shield vpn you

2156
01:35:05,990 --> 01:35:02,480
can see here in the studio i've got

2157
01:35:08,950 --> 01:35:06,000
six computers that run this show

2158
01:35:10,390 --> 01:35:08,960
all have virtual shield vpn or studio

2159
01:35:13,750 --> 01:35:10,400
next door

2160
01:35:13,990 --> 01:35:13,760
virtual shield vpn it's very simple to

2161
01:35:17,350 --> 01:35:14,000
do

2162
01:35:19,189 --> 01:35:17,360
forward slash

2163
01:35:21,270 --> 01:35:19,199

fade to black that's all you got to do

2164

01:35:23,990 --> 01:35:21,280

virtual shield dot com forward slash

2165

01:35:25,109 --> 01:35:24,000

fade to black you do that you will get

2166

01:35:28,629 --> 01:35:25,119

virtual shield

2167

01:35:31,109 --> 01:35:28,639

vpn for 50 off today also you can

2168

01:35:31,990 --> 01:35:31,119

just click on the video link in the

2169

01:35:36,470 --> 01:35:32,000

description

2170

01:35:39,350 --> 01:35:36,480

box below virtual shield vpn

2171

01:35:39,990 --> 01:35:39,360

our guest tonight richard doty and uh

2172

01:35:44,470 --> 01:35:40,000

richard

2173

01:35:47,510 --> 01:35:44,480

we're calling this show ufo spy games

2174

01:35:49,189 --> 01:35:47,520

and this is this is interesting stuff

2175

01:35:51,669 --> 01:35:49,199

and i want to um

2176

01:35:52,629 --> 01:35:51,679

i want to talk about the book which i

2177

01:35:55,830 --> 01:35:52,639

have exempt

2178

01:35:59,669 --> 01:35:55,840

from disclosure um did you co-author

2179

01:36:03,510 --> 01:35:59,679

that book uh with a robert collins

2180

01:36:06,550 --> 01:36:03,520

no i did not okay i think the story

2181

01:36:09,109 --> 01:36:06,560

this story's been out a long time i've

2182

01:36:11,109 --> 01:36:09,119

i've uh even at one point tried to sue

2183

01:36:14,149 --> 01:36:11,119

him uh he put my name on there

2184

01:36:14,629 --> 01:36:14,159

uh bob collins approached me some years

2185

01:36:17,830 --> 01:36:14,639

ago

2186

01:36:20,310 --> 01:36:17,840

probably 20 about writing a book

2187

01:36:21,430 --> 01:36:20,320

and i said well uh you know i'll i'll

2188

01:36:23,910 --> 01:36:21,440

help you

2189

01:36:25,109 --> 01:36:23,920

with some information in the book but i

2190

01:36:26,790 --> 01:36:25,119

don't i i

2191

01:36:28,470 --> 01:36:26,800

at that time i was trying to write my

2192

01:36:31,830 --> 01:36:28,480

own book and so

2193

01:36:35,510 --> 01:36:31,840

so bob published the book

2194

01:36:37,430 --> 01:36:35,520

himself because no other self-published

2195

01:36:40,470 --> 01:36:37,440

it because no other

2196

01:36:42,310 --> 01:36:40,480

publishing company would touch it so and

2197

01:36:45,430 --> 01:36:42,320

what i tell people is about

2198

01:36:47,430 --> 01:36:45,440

uh 20 percent of his book is factual is

2199

01:36:51,270 --> 01:36:47,440

is absolutely fact so

2200

01:36:54,310 --> 01:36:51,280

factual about 30 percent of his book

2201

01:36:57,830 --> 01:36:54,320

is speculation and the other 50

2202

01:36:59,750 --> 01:36:57,840

of it is absolutely false

2203

01:37:01,750 --> 01:36:59,760

so okay that's what i'll tell you about

2204

01:37:02,470 --> 01:37:01,760

the book sure sure i think the copy i

2205

01:37:05,590 --> 01:37:02,480

have uh

2206

01:37:08,950 --> 01:37:05,600

you're you're the uh the the co-author

2207

01:37:10,310 --> 01:37:08,960

um on it and so yeah i wanted to ask you

2208

01:37:13,270 --> 01:37:10,320

that directly but

2209

01:37:13,990 --> 01:37:13,280

there are uh a couple of things in the

2210

01:37:17,590 --> 01:37:14,000

book though

2211

01:37:21,189 --> 01:37:17,600

that i find very interesting um

2212

01:37:24,870 --> 01:37:21,199

and uh three of those items are

2213

01:37:26,709 --> 01:37:24,880

cia documents and in

2214

01:37:28,629 --> 01:37:26,719

and i know you know what i'm referring

2215

01:37:31,510 --> 01:37:28,639

to but in one of those documents

2216

01:37:33,590 --> 01:37:31,520

it said uh you know it's referencing

2217

01:37:37,270 --> 01:37:33,600

mj12 and stuff but they

2218

01:37:40,870 --> 01:37:37,280

it's a missing ebe

2219

01:37:43,910 --> 01:37:40,880

now uh what what what did did

2220

01:37:46,790 --> 01:37:43,920

uh first off uh you you know about the

2221

01:37:50,229 --> 01:37:46,800

document that i'm talking about right

2222

01:37:54,070 --> 01:37:50,239

yes okay did did the cia

2223

01:37:57,350 --> 01:37:54,080

or one of the agencies lose uh

2224

01:38:03,990 --> 01:37:57,360

an extraterrestrial biological entity

2225

01:38:07,910 --> 01:38:04,000

is is that part of it factual well

2226

01:38:10,470 --> 01:38:07,920

yes they did they actually

2227

01:38:11,990 --> 01:38:10,480

it wasn't it wasn't necessarily cia but

2228

01:38:15,430 --> 01:38:12,000

um

2229

01:38:15,990 --> 01:38:15,440

there was a a extraterrestrial

2230

01:38:19,030 --> 01:38:16,000

biological

2231

01:38:24,070 --> 01:38:19,040

entity that escaped

2232

01:38:31,830 --> 01:38:28,390

and what what happened did did we

2233

01:38:36,310 --> 01:38:31,840

did i want to say retrieve

2234

01:38:42,790 --> 01:38:40,149

yeah yes we did um yes we did we we

2235

01:38:44,790 --> 01:38:42,800

well we got the body back we recovered

2236

01:38:49,189 --> 01:38:44,800

the body but uh

2237

01:38:52,950 --> 01:38:49,199

it's a long story uh it it was a

2238

01:38:55,990 --> 01:38:52,960

it was in a holding area uh it escaped

2239

01:39:00,310 --> 01:38:56,000

i don't know how it escaped uh it went

2240

01:39:03,430 --> 01:39:00,320

uh from the containment area which was

2241

01:39:05,350 --> 01:39:03,440

a little bit south of uh of the groom

2242

01:39:07,590 --> 01:39:05,360

lake complex

2243

01:39:08,950 --> 01:39:07,600

they actually call it annex ii i believe

2244

01:39:11,990 --> 01:39:08,960

or nx4

2245

01:39:15,109 --> 01:39:12,000

anyways uh and they and the creature

2246

01:39:18,629 --> 01:39:15,119

made it all the way up north

2247

01:39:21,830 --> 01:39:18,639

towards warm springs nevada uh

2248

01:39:25,270 --> 01:39:21,840

and um a hunter

2249

01:39:27,189 --> 01:39:25,280

and and this is this has been released

2250

01:39:31,350 --> 01:39:27,199

this name of this guy

2251

01:39:34,149 --> 01:39:31,360

uh gus this guy that shot the creature

2252

01:39:34,870 --> 01:39:34,159

and uh then notified the uh sheriff's

2253

01:39:38,070 --> 01:39:34,880

department

2254

01:39:39,430 --> 01:39:38,080

and the nevada game and fish and because

2255

01:39:41,030 --> 01:39:39,440

he didn't know what this thing was

2256

01:39:42,870 --> 01:39:41,040

you know he looked at it and she thought

2257

01:39:46,149 --> 01:39:42,880

it was some kind of

2258

01:39:50,390 --> 01:39:46,159

uh mutated animal

2259

01:39:53,590 --> 01:39:50,400

anyways and so that's that's the story

2260

01:39:56,629 --> 01:39:53,600

of that um were you involved or

2261

01:39:57,189 --> 01:39:56,639

were you at groom lake at this time i

2262

01:40:03,510 --> 01:39:57,199

was

2263

01:40:07,510 --> 01:40:03,520

report uh get to you we've got

2264

01:40:14,229 --> 01:40:10,870

uh i was one of four

2265

01:40:17,830 --> 01:40:14,239

uh osi agents at the uh

2266

01:40:21,109 --> 01:40:17,840

gremlin complex and uh

2267

01:40:23,990 --> 01:40:21,119

in at some

2268

01:40:25,109 --> 01:40:24,000

time i think it was a like noon or

2269

01:40:28,709 --> 01:40:25,119

something

2270

01:40:31,030 --> 01:40:28,719

uh the base security uh officer

2271

01:40:32,149 --> 01:40:31,040

or chief of security for the base who

2272

01:40:35,030 --> 01:40:32,159

was air force

2273

01:40:36,070 --> 01:40:35,040

the base actually uh was guarded by air

2274

01:40:38,870 --> 01:40:36,080

force personnel the

2275

01:40:40,550 --> 01:40:38,880

the the perimeter of the uh nellis test

2276

01:40:42,310 --> 01:40:40,560

range was guarded by a whack and hot

2277

01:40:44,070 --> 01:40:42,320

security private security company

2278

01:40:45,350 --> 01:40:44,080

anyways this uh chief of security i

2279

01:40:47,430 --> 01:40:45,360

believe he was lieutenant colonel came

2280

01:40:51,669 --> 01:40:47,440

to office and spoke to another

2281

01:40:55,669 --> 01:40:51,679

osi agent his name was wayne hutchinson

2282

01:40:58,870 --> 01:40:55,679

and uh and he told uh dwayne

2283

01:41:00,790 --> 01:40:58,880

what had happened and dwayne was cleared

2284

01:41:04,550 --> 01:41:00,800

for this type of stuff i wasn't

2285

01:41:06,870 --> 01:41:04,560

i wasn't cleared for it and so

2286

01:41:08,070 --> 01:41:06,880

dwayne needed help i mean we weren't

2287

01:41:10,390 --> 01:41:08,080

going to go out and look for him the

2288

01:41:13,030 --> 01:41:10,400

base security people and they had other

2289

01:41:13,430 --> 01:41:13,040

uh specialists uh that were that were

2290

01:41:21,669 --> 01:41:13,440

the

2291

01:41:24,310 --> 01:41:21,679

would go out but

2292

01:41:25,910 --> 01:41:24,320

he needed help in uh the the security

2293

01:41:28,950 --> 01:41:25,920

aspects of it and so he

2294

01:41:31,990 --> 01:41:28,960

briefed me and another

2295

01:41:33,189 --> 01:41:32,000

uh osi agent in and was by emily

2296

01:41:35,990 --> 01:41:33,199

anderson

2297

01:41:38,149 --> 01:41:36,000

into what was going on and i you know

2298

01:41:40,709 --> 01:41:38,159

you know i first thing i said was

2299

01:41:42,310 --> 01:41:40,719

we have an e.t because i didn't know if

2300

01:41:45,590 --> 01:41:42,320

we had him there at the base but

2301

01:41:49,109 --> 01:41:45,600

anyways and so i didn't uh

2302

01:41:52,149 --> 01:41:49,119

the only thing i did was i um

2303

01:41:55,350 --> 01:41:52,159

notified some people uh

2304

01:41:59,430 --> 01:41:55,360

and i made maintain contact with

2305

01:42:01,270 --> 01:41:59,440

local authorities um the the

2306

01:42:03,350 --> 01:42:01,280

i think it was the nye county sheriffs

2307

01:42:06,950 --> 01:42:03,360

and the lincoln county sheriffs

2308

01:42:09,350 --> 01:42:06,960

nevada highway patrol and and so forth

2309

01:42:10,870 --> 01:42:09,360

and getting that lead game and fish so

2310

01:42:13,910 --> 01:42:10,880

so that's what i did

2311

01:42:14,629 --> 01:42:13,920

the the how do you uh we're going to

2312

01:42:17,430 --> 01:42:14,639

move on

2313

01:42:18,950 --> 01:42:17,440

but i i just got to know how do you call

2314

01:42:22,709 --> 01:42:18,960

uh

2315

01:42:26,070 --> 01:42:22,719

him

2316

01:42:28,629 --> 01:42:26,080

about an escaped alien

2317

01:42:29,510 --> 01:42:28,639

no it wasn't any we didn't use the word

2318

01:42:32,149 --> 01:42:29,520

right right right

2319

01:42:32,709 --> 01:42:32,159

right how do you have that conversation

2320

01:42:34,709 --> 01:42:32,719

well we

2321

01:42:36,629 --> 01:42:34,719

we call and advise them that we're

2322

01:42:40,390 --> 01:42:36,639

looking we're searching

2323

01:42:42,550 --> 01:42:40,400

for a a a highly dangerous

2324

01:42:43,990 --> 01:42:42,560

uh military person who escaped from

2325

01:42:46,229 --> 01:42:44,000

confinement

2326

01:42:47,430 --> 01:42:46,239

and that this person could be extremely

2327

01:42:51,510 --> 01:42:47,440

dangerous

2328

01:42:54,629 --> 01:42:51,520

and we the base that their force

2329

01:42:57,109 --> 01:42:54,639

is going to be responsible for for for

2330

01:42:58,709 --> 01:42:57,119

finding him and and capturing them

2331

01:43:00,310 --> 01:42:58,719

and so we really don't need your

2332

01:43:01,910 --> 01:43:00,320

assistance you're going to see us

2333

01:43:03,350 --> 01:43:01,920

driving all around the base the

2334

01:43:04,790 --> 01:43:03,360

perimeter and the roads

2335

01:43:06,550 --> 01:43:04,800

and so we just want to let you know what

2336

01:43:09,590 --> 01:43:06,560

we're doing uh

2337

01:43:11,669 --> 01:43:09,600

that didn't actually work because

2338

01:43:12,950 --> 01:43:11,679

there was already a sheriff's deputy and

2339

01:43:14,870 --> 01:43:12,960

i believe it was a night county

2340

01:43:18,629 --> 01:43:14,880

sheriff's deputy his name was uh

2341

01:43:20,870 --> 01:43:18,639

sheldon um he was later killed uh

2342

01:43:21,910 --> 01:43:20,880

some some years later anyways he was

2343

01:43:24,390 --> 01:43:21,920

there

2344

01:43:25,109 --> 01:43:24,400

because gaiman the the guy that shot the

2345

01:43:28,229 --> 01:43:25,119

alien

2346

01:43:28,870 --> 01:43:28,239

notified game and fish the conservation

2347

01:43:31,109 --> 01:43:28,880

officers

2348

01:43:33,510 --> 01:43:31,119

who then notified the sheriff and so

2349

01:43:35,189 --> 01:43:33,520

they were already at the scene

2350

01:43:36,790 --> 01:43:35,199

of this person that this creature that

2351

01:43:39,990 --> 01:43:36,800

was dead so they

2352

01:43:41,830 --> 01:43:40,000

then we had to debrief them and i didn't

2353

01:43:42,229 --> 01:43:41,840

do the debriefing dwayne hutchinson did

2354

01:43:44,629 --> 01:43:42,239

so i

2355

01:43:46,229 --> 01:43:44,639

i don't know how he actually told him

2356

01:43:49,350 --> 01:43:46,239

you know just forget what you're seeing

2357

01:43:53,350 --> 01:43:49,360

uh i don't i don't know uh i'm sure he

2358

01:43:55,910 --> 01:43:53,360

probably uh a lot of times we uh

2359

01:43:56,950 --> 01:43:55,920

give the rewards and money-wise you keep

2360

01:43:59,910 --> 01:43:56,960

quiet and we

2361

01:44:01,270 --> 01:43:59,920

give you you know 500 now and a year

2362

01:44:02,229 --> 01:44:01,280

from now we'll give you another or so

2363

01:44:03,990 --> 01:44:02,239

forth and so on

2364

01:44:06,310 --> 01:44:04,000

now this is not sure how they did that

2365

01:44:08,870 --> 01:44:06,320

this particular ebe

2366

01:44:10,229 --> 01:44:08,880

you know this is part of uh you know ufo

2367

01:44:12,229 --> 01:44:10,239

pop culture and things

2368

01:44:14,470 --> 01:44:12,239

they all had names did this one have a

2369

01:44:17,669 --> 01:44:14,480

name did you find out later was this

2370

01:44:21,270 --> 01:44:17,679

eb1 eb2 no no no

2371

01:44:24,709 --> 01:44:21,280

actually it wasn't it wasn't a a eva

2372

01:44:26,790 --> 01:44:24,719

it wasn't one of the um friendly ones it

2373

01:44:30,229 --> 01:44:26,800

was one of the hostile ones

2374

01:44:32,870 --> 01:44:30,239

it was one of the praying mantis types

2375

01:44:34,310 --> 01:44:32,880

and i think they call them trantaloids i

2376

01:44:35,350 --> 01:44:34,320

think somebody i don't know within the

2377

01:44:37,830 --> 01:44:35,360

government

2378

01:44:38,470 --> 01:44:37,840

names these uh creatures and and they

2379

01:44:41,830 --> 01:44:38,480

were

2380

01:44:43,830 --> 01:44:41,840

know how that's

2381

01:44:45,030 --> 01:44:43,840

the one that escaped do you know how

2382

01:44:48,629 --> 01:44:45,040

physically big

2383

01:44:51,910 --> 01:44:48,639

this was um

2384

01:44:56,629 --> 01:44:51,920

i saw pictures it he was uh or

2385

01:45:00,149 --> 01:44:56,639

it was probably seven foot tall

2386

01:45:03,910 --> 01:45:00,159

something to that effect and um yeah

2387

01:45:06,790 --> 01:45:03,920

here's the problem when when it was shot

2388

01:45:08,709 --> 01:45:06,800

um and we i don't know that that we the

2389

01:45:11,510 --> 01:45:08,719

government knew this but

2390

01:45:12,470 --> 01:45:11,520

when when that particular uh creature

2391

01:45:19,750 --> 01:45:12,480

was

2392

01:45:20,950 --> 01:45:19,760

and gave off toxic fumes from the from

2393

01:45:23,030 --> 01:45:20,960

the body

2394

01:45:24,629 --> 01:45:23,040

and those toxic fumes made a lot of

2395

01:45:25,510 --> 01:45:24,639

people really really sick i don't

2396

01:45:28,149 --> 01:45:25,520

believe it

2397

01:45:29,990 --> 01:45:28,159

it killed anyone but that made him

2398

01:45:32,709 --> 01:45:30,000

really sick

2399

01:45:33,830 --> 01:45:32,719

and so what they had to do they figured

2400

01:45:37,990 --> 01:45:33,840

at the scene

2401
01:45:40,790 --> 01:45:38,000
i was told

2402
01:45:41,109 --> 01:45:40,800
and i'd read a report they had to bury

2403
01:45:44,390 --> 01:45:41,119
it

2404
01:45:47,030 --> 01:45:44,400
immediately so they buried this thing

2405
01:45:47,910 --> 01:45:47,040
they dug a you know probably a 15-foot

2406
01:45:50,310 --> 01:45:47,920
oh i don't know how

2407
01:45:51,990 --> 01:45:50,320
i boot deep it was i think the reports

2408
01:45:54,550 --> 01:45:52,000
had a deep very deep hole

2409
01:45:55,669 --> 01:45:54,560
and and pushed this thing down inside it

2410
01:45:57,510 --> 01:45:55,679
and then covered it up

2411
01:45:59,830 --> 01:45:57,520
it was then they had sensors was it

2412
01:46:01,510 --> 01:45:59,840
buried at groom lake

2413
01:46:03,990 --> 01:46:01,520

no no no no it was very where it was

2414

01:46:07,109 --> 01:46:04,000

shot oh and that was

2415

01:46:07,910 --> 01:46:07,119

that was off the base it was uh it was

2416

01:46:11,270 --> 01:46:07,920

west of

2417

01:46:15,030 --> 01:46:11,280

uh reveille mill road it was about

2418

01:46:17,830 --> 01:46:15,040

six or seven miles uh north of the

2419

01:46:19,109 --> 01:46:17,840

uh northeast corner of the nellis test

2420

01:46:21,910 --> 01:46:19,119

and training range

2421

01:46:22,709 --> 01:46:21,920

it was it was on blm property it was

2422

01:46:24,310 --> 01:46:22,719

buried

2423

01:46:26,149 --> 01:46:24,320

they didn't want to go through i guess

2424

01:46:27,669 --> 01:46:26,159

they didn't want to

2425

01:46:28,790 --> 01:46:27,679

harm anyone else or they didn't know

2426

01:46:29,750 --> 01:46:28,800

what the fumes were going to do to

2427

01:46:31,430 --> 01:46:29,760

people that

2428

01:46:33,669 --> 01:46:31,440

since when they got there there were

2429

01:46:35,350 --> 01:46:33,679

already people overcome by the fumes

2430

01:46:36,870 --> 01:46:35,360

so they decided to just bury it and

2431

01:46:39,030 --> 01:46:36,880

that's what they did so

2432

01:46:39,990 --> 01:46:39,040

right right now right now there's a

2433

01:46:43,430 --> 01:46:40,000

buried

2434

01:46:47,030 --> 01:46:43,440

mantad on blm land

2435

01:46:50,550 --> 01:46:47,040

off base well

2436

01:46:54,390 --> 01:46:50,560

there's more to this there's more to it

2437

01:46:56,390 --> 01:46:54,400

um six years afterwards

2438

01:46:58,229 --> 01:46:56,400

then that they'd put sensors up uh

2439

01:47:01,510 --> 01:46:58,239

around the burial site

2440

01:47:04,629 --> 01:47:01,520

okay and i think they they even

2441

01:47:05,990 --> 01:47:04,639

tested i i'm not sure exactly how they

2442

01:47:08,709 --> 01:47:06,000

guarded but

2443

01:47:10,229 --> 01:47:08,719

six years later they went in and

2444

01:47:13,510 --> 01:47:10,239

reclamated that area

2445

01:47:17,030 --> 01:47:13,520

they dug up everything and and the the

2446

01:47:20,229 --> 01:47:17,040

what all they found was somewhat of a

2447

01:47:22,870 --> 01:47:20,239

not quite a skeletal uh

2448

01:47:23,910 --> 01:47:22,880

remains like we would have but some some

2449

01:47:26,149 --> 01:47:23,920

type of

2450

01:47:26,950 --> 01:47:26,159

of skeletal remain i'll call it skeletal

2451

01:47:29,990 --> 01:47:26,960

remains for

2452

01:47:34,149 --> 01:47:30,000

a better choice of words uh and

2453

01:47:34,550 --> 01:47:34,159

and all the uh the material the skins

2454

01:47:37,910 --> 01:47:34,560

and

2455

01:47:40,790 --> 01:47:37,920

the organs were already uh

2456

01:47:41,910 --> 01:47:40,800

destroyed or permeated into the soil so

2457

01:47:43,350 --> 01:47:41,920

they dug all that up

2458

01:47:45,189 --> 01:47:43,360

and they replaced it and they took all

2459

01:47:46,149 --> 01:47:45,199

that other stuff back and i don't know

2460

01:47:49,189 --> 01:47:46,159

what they did with it

2461

01:47:50,310 --> 01:47:49,199

so i uh six years later you and i can't

2462

01:47:54,229 --> 01:47:50,320

plan a road trip

2463

01:47:56,149 --> 01:47:54,239

is what i'm that's out of the question

2464

01:48:00,870 --> 01:47:56,159

well that you know this information came

2465

01:48:04,790 --> 01:48:00,880

out in 1995

2466

01:48:06,470 --> 01:48:04,800

the guts came for he came forth

2467

01:48:07,750 --> 01:48:06,480

he's dead now but he came forth and

2468

01:48:08,950 --> 01:48:07,760

tried to tell people and then nobody

2469

01:48:12,310 --> 01:48:08,960

believed him

2470

01:48:13,510 --> 01:48:12,320

and then when he finally uh he had taken

2471

01:48:15,910 --> 01:48:13,520

pictures

2472

01:48:17,430 --> 01:48:15,920

of the creature and unbeknownst to the

2473

01:48:18,790 --> 01:48:17,440

air force because he said no i didn't

2474

01:48:21,990 --> 01:48:18,800

take any pictures

2475

01:48:24,310 --> 01:48:22,000

because when he shot it he had to drive

2476

01:48:25,830 --> 01:48:24,320

to his cabin which was like 12 miles

2477

01:48:27,590 --> 01:48:25,840

away

2478

01:48:29,270 --> 01:48:27,600

because nobody had cell phones back then

2479

01:48:31,030 --> 01:48:29,280

he had to call

2480

01:48:32,950 --> 01:48:31,040

the share that came and finished and

2481

01:48:34,470 --> 01:48:32,960

then he had to drive all the way back

2482

01:48:36,390 --> 01:48:34,480

on his way back he brought a camera and

2483

01:48:38,709 --> 01:48:36,400

took pictures and

2484

01:48:41,270 --> 01:48:38,719

there was a bar and grill it used to be

2485

01:48:43,189 --> 01:48:41,280

a bar and grill in warm springs

2486

01:48:45,830 --> 01:48:43,199

nevada which was on which was not far

2487

01:48:49,109 --> 01:48:45,840

from area 51 it's

2488

01:48:52,149 --> 01:48:49,119

there's this bar and grill clothes

2489

01:48:55,270 --> 01:48:52,159

but there was a picture of this creature

2490

01:48:58,149 --> 01:48:55,280

hanging on the wall but nobody

2491

01:49:00,229 --> 01:48:58,159

really believed that that was they

2492

01:49:01,750 --> 01:49:00,239

thought it was just made up he would

2493

01:49:02,629 --> 01:49:01,760

tell people hey he'd go in there and

2494

01:49:04,390 --> 01:49:02,639

drink beer and say

2495

01:49:05,830 --> 01:49:04,400

you know that's the one i shot and

2496

01:49:06,950 --> 01:49:05,840

nobody's going to believe me and nobody

2497

01:49:10,629 --> 01:49:06,960

did believe me

2498

01:49:13,990 --> 01:49:10,639

but in 1995 when they when he went forth

2499

01:49:15,430 --> 01:49:14,000

and and and i think it was a some kind

2500

01:49:18,550 --> 01:49:15,440

of mufon

2501

01:49:21,270 --> 01:49:18,560

convention in nevada and sparks nevada

2502

01:49:23,270 --> 01:49:21,280

uh people started thinking wow you know

2503

01:49:26,310 --> 01:49:23,280

maybe there are

2504

01:49:26,870 --> 01:49:26,320

but he didn't know the exact spot he

2505

01:49:28,310 --> 01:49:26,880

kind of

2506

01:49:30,149 --> 01:49:28,320

so there were people out there trying to

2507

01:49:32,229 --> 01:49:30,159

find him but

2508

01:49:34,070 --> 01:49:32,239

by then the air force had already dug it

2509

01:49:38,149 --> 01:49:34,080

up now let's talk about

2510

01:49:42,550 --> 01:49:38,159

you and your personal ebe

2511

01:49:47,270 --> 01:49:42,560

encounter you you visited los alamos

2512

01:49:51,030 --> 01:49:49,830

it wasn't at los alamos where was it i

2513

01:49:52,709 --> 01:49:51,040

thought it was los alamos

2514

01:49:54,470 --> 01:49:52,719

see i don't know i don't know everything

2515

01:49:56,310 --> 01:49:54,480

richard i don't know everything no no it

2516

01:50:00,709 --> 01:49:56,320

was it was at uh

2517

01:50:02,390 --> 01:50:00,719

it was at area 51 um i

2518

01:50:03,750 --> 01:50:02,400

this other agent in the office by the

2519

01:50:07,830 --> 01:50:03,760

name of russell

2520

01:50:12,950 --> 01:50:10,070

investigation on a person that had

2521

01:50:15,270 --> 01:50:12,960

disclosed classified information

2522

01:50:16,950 --> 01:50:15,280

about about any tea that they had there

2523

01:50:20,070 --> 01:50:16,960

and and this particular

2524

01:50:23,189 --> 01:50:20,080

the the e the uh et

2525

01:50:25,350 --> 01:50:23,199

that he did he did he disclosed was eva

2526

01:50:26,390 --> 01:50:25,360

the the even that they had there as a as

2527

01:50:30,229 --> 01:50:26,400

a guest

2528

01:50:32,229 --> 01:50:30,239

uh non-hostile the same

2529

01:50:33,430 --> 01:50:32,239

the same classification of aliens that

2530

01:50:36,870 --> 01:50:33,440

was involved in a

2531

01:50:40,229 --> 01:50:36,880

roswell incident and uh

2532

01:50:43,109 --> 01:50:40,239

so we went over to a location

2533

01:50:44,629 --> 01:50:43,119

and um he said you want to see this

2534

01:50:46,390 --> 01:50:44,639

creature and i said i don't know when i

2535

01:50:47,830 --> 01:50:46,400

cleared for it yeah sure

2536

01:50:49,830 --> 01:50:47,840

so i'm looking at a closed circuit

2537

01:50:52,550 --> 01:50:49,840

television camera

2538

01:50:54,790 --> 01:50:52,560

of this creature and and that's how my

2539

01:50:58,229 --> 01:50:54,800

that's the closest i ever got to

2540

01:51:01,589 --> 01:50:58,239

an actual e.t he was he was in a room

2541

01:51:04,830 --> 01:51:01,599

a special room that he lived in uh

2542

01:51:07,669 --> 01:51:04,840

lights were on uh

2543

01:51:11,189 --> 01:51:07,679

about four foot tall

2544

01:51:13,750 --> 01:51:11,199

long arms uh typical large eye

2545

01:51:15,030 --> 01:51:13,760

typically the creature you'd see on the

2546

01:51:19,270 --> 01:51:15,040

internet

2547

01:51:23,109 --> 01:51:19,280

large i know ears no nose smallmouth

2548

01:51:25,910 --> 01:51:23,119

um that that was my encounter uh

2549

01:51:29,270 --> 01:51:25,920

was uh i'm going to say he was he

2550

01:51:38,149 --> 01:51:33,270

it was a he and he was wearing a

2551

01:51:41,750 --> 01:51:38,159

a uh one piece similar to a jumpsuit

2552

01:51:42,390 --> 01:51:41,760

um how tall how big could you tell from

2553

01:51:45,669 --> 01:51:42,400

uh

2554

01:51:49,030 --> 01:51:45,679

the the monitor about four foot

2555

01:51:53,510 --> 01:51:49,040

about four foot probably weighed um

2556

01:51:56,390 --> 01:51:53,520

you know 50 or 60 pounds very slender

2557

01:51:57,990 --> 01:51:56,400

what was he what was he doing when you

2558

01:52:02,310 --> 01:51:58,000

were observing him

2559

01:52:04,390 --> 01:52:02,320

he was he was talking to another uh

2560

01:52:06,550 --> 01:52:04,400

i'm not sure who the other person ever a

2561

01:52:08,229 --> 01:52:06,560

human he was a human inside that room

2562

01:52:10,229 --> 01:52:08,239

and he was talking to the human but

2563

01:52:10,709 --> 01:52:10,239

there was no sound it was just a close

2564

01:52:14,070 --> 01:52:10,719

picture

2565

01:52:17,510 --> 01:52:15,830

video but there wasn't any sounds i

2566

01:52:19,910 --> 01:52:17,520

don't know what they were talking about

2567

01:52:21,270 --> 01:52:19,920

i i don't know if uh if the creature

2568

01:52:24,709 --> 01:52:21,280

could talk

2569

01:52:26,629 --> 01:52:24,719

if it was uh telepathic

2570

01:52:28,790 --> 01:52:26,639

or what what it was but there was

2571

01:52:31,830 --> 01:52:28,800

another human in there

2572

01:52:34,709 --> 01:52:31,840

how many uh how many

2573

01:52:37,830 --> 01:52:34,719

uh ebens were at area 51 do you have any

2574

01:52:44,470 --> 01:52:41,830

uh not officially unofficially there

2575

01:52:45,510 --> 01:52:44,480

i heard there was two the one that that

2576

01:52:48,550 --> 01:52:45,520

i saw

2577

01:52:51,589 --> 01:52:48,560

and then another one that i believe was

2578

01:52:54,310 --> 01:52:51,599

was uh earlier of course we had the

2579

01:52:55,270 --> 01:52:54,320

evil one the one they found found live

2580

01:52:58,950 --> 01:52:55,280

in the roswell

2581

01:53:02,070 --> 01:52:58,960

crash a corona crash and he he lived

2582

01:53:04,629 --> 01:53:02,080

at los alamos uh for uh

2583

01:53:05,669 --> 01:53:04,639

until he died in 1952 that that was

2584

01:53:08,390 --> 01:53:05,679

considered to be evil

2585

01:53:09,109 --> 01:53:08,400

number one right and eva two was the one

2586

01:53:11,430 --> 01:53:09,119

that i would

2587

01:53:12,709 --> 01:53:11,440

that i saw but i understand there were

2588

01:53:16,470 --> 01:53:12,719

there was another one and

2589

01:53:20,310 --> 01:53:16,480

the the next one was code named j-rod

2590

01:53:22,070 --> 01:53:20,320

and it was a uh um and i believe it was

2591

01:53:25,990 --> 01:53:22,080

the same uh

2592

01:53:28,629 --> 01:53:26,000

et class that uh uh aviva one and two

2593

01:53:29,830 --> 01:53:28,639

now the evo one and two um in that

2594

01:53:33,830 --> 01:53:29,840

classification

2595

01:53:35,030 --> 01:53:33,840

always thought that that was a pop

2596

01:53:36,870 --> 01:53:35,040

culture thing

2597

01:53:39,430 --> 01:53:36,880

are you saying that that was the

2598

01:53:42,870 --> 01:53:39,440

classification officially on the base

2599

01:53:46,070 --> 01:53:42,880

was was j-rod

2600

01:53:48,550 --> 01:53:46,080

that's that was his uh nickname um

2601
01:53:51,189 --> 01:53:48,560
i mean but on the base that's how uh he

2602
01:53:54,629 --> 01:53:51,199
was referred

2603
01:53:56,470 --> 01:53:54,639
yes yeah j-rod he had a special vehicle

2604
01:53:58,470 --> 01:53:56,480
i actually saw the vehicle i never saw

2605
01:54:01,830 --> 01:53:58,480
him i saw

2606
01:54:05,430 --> 01:54:01,840
the vehicle they had a had a specialized

2607
01:54:07,750 --> 01:54:05,440
box on the back of this flatbed

2608
01:54:08,950 --> 01:54:07,760
and apparently they had to transport him

2609
01:54:12,390 --> 01:54:08,960
in that

2610
01:54:16,229 --> 01:54:12,400
from wherever he lived to to uh

2611
01:54:19,430 --> 01:54:16,239
papoose where he worked at s-s-4

2612
01:54:21,669 --> 01:54:19,440
s-2 so and

2613
01:54:23,270 --> 01:54:21,679

and there's there was a air force

2614

01:54:25,589 --> 01:54:23,280

security guard

2615

01:54:27,109 --> 01:54:25,599

that spoke at the at a ufo convention a

2616

01:54:30,709 --> 01:54:27,119

few years ago

2617

01:54:34,550 --> 01:54:30,719

and he he described he worked with this

2618

01:54:37,669 --> 01:54:34,560

creature he'd seen him uh he says

2619

01:54:40,070 --> 01:54:37,679

it wasn't the same as an eben uh he

2620

01:54:41,109 --> 01:54:40,080

he was a different cr a different et

2621

01:54:44,149 --> 01:54:41,119

class

2622

01:54:46,550 --> 01:54:44,159

and and uh he could talk but his

2623

01:54:48,470 --> 01:54:46,560

his voice was very very very strange and

2624

01:54:51,030 --> 01:54:48,480

was very difficult to understand

2625

01:54:52,629 --> 01:54:51,040

but he's very smart and he has

2626

01:54:55,589 --> 01:54:52,639

apparently assisted us

2627

01:54:56,070 --> 01:54:55,599

in reverse engineering uh and this is

2628

01:54:57,910 --> 01:54:56,080

what

2629

01:54:59,189 --> 01:54:57,920

i i'm not telling you anything official

2630

01:55:00,629 --> 01:54:59,199

this is all unofficial

2631

01:55:02,390 --> 01:55:00,639

because i never had access to any of

2632

01:55:04,310 --> 01:55:02,400

that information while i was out there

2633

01:55:05,750 --> 01:55:04,320

but over the years listening going to

2634

01:55:07,589 --> 01:55:05,760

ufo conventions

2635

01:55:08,790 --> 01:55:07,599

this security guy i think his name was

2636

01:55:12,550 --> 01:55:08,800

zorn uh

2637

01:55:15,669 --> 01:55:12,560

yeah i remember yeah yeah he i mean he

2638

01:55:19,030 --> 01:55:15,679

he described this thing perfectly

2639

01:55:21,669 --> 01:55:19,040

and he had a um another person who

2640

01:55:23,270 --> 01:55:21,679

refused to to identify him as the cells

2641

01:55:24,629 --> 01:55:23,280

because they were i guess a scientist or

2642

01:55:26,149 --> 01:55:24,639

biologist or something

2643

01:55:28,229 --> 01:55:26,159

and he confirmed everything this guy

2644

01:55:30,870 --> 01:55:28,239

said and somebody

2645

01:55:32,070 --> 01:55:30,880

you know i don't know who but somebody

2646

01:55:34,790 --> 01:55:32,080

verified that this guy

2647

01:55:35,109 --> 01:55:34,800

this other guy actually worked there

2648

01:55:39,510 --> 01:55:35,119

some

2649

01:55:42,709 --> 01:55:39,520

verified it but now you had told me

2650

01:55:44,870 --> 01:55:42,719

a few years ago that when you first went

2651
01:55:48,310 --> 01:55:44,880
into afro

2652
01:55:49,270 --> 01:55:48,320
afosi that you went through a debriefing

2653
01:55:52,310 --> 01:55:49,280
class with

2654
01:55:55,430 --> 01:55:52,320
about uh i think you said 50

2655
01:55:56,229 --> 01:55:55,440
other people that were um all being

2656
01:55:59,589 --> 01:55:56,239
recruited

2657
01:55:59,990 --> 01:55:59,599
and and brought into afosi and that you

2658
01:56:04,709 --> 01:56:00,000
were

2659
01:56:07,589 --> 01:56:04,719
shown film from roswell

2660
01:56:08,070 --> 01:56:07,599
yes right yeah well yeah but this that

2661
01:56:11,990 --> 01:56:08,080
was

2662
01:56:13,589 --> 01:56:12,000
had to be when i

2663
01:56:15,669 --> 01:56:13,599

i said earlier i had to be briefed into

2664

01:56:17,030 --> 01:56:15,679

a special program and the special

2665

01:56:20,950 --> 01:56:17,040

program

2666

01:56:24,229 --> 01:56:20,960

was involved of that i had to go to a

2667

01:56:27,350 --> 01:56:24,239

air force special security office uh

2668

01:56:29,510 --> 01:56:27,360

on the base and uh colonel came in

2669

01:56:30,950 --> 01:56:29,520

and and briefed us there was a number of

2670

01:56:31,990 --> 01:56:30,960

people in the room i don't know exactly

2671

01:56:33,990 --> 01:56:32,000

how many

2672

01:56:35,990 --> 01:56:34,000

and we were briefed into this program in

2673

01:56:38,470 --> 01:56:36,000

this program the first thing they

2674

01:56:39,030 --> 01:56:38,480

the first thing the colonel said was uh

2675

01:56:41,350 --> 01:56:39,040

you know

2676

01:56:43,669 --> 01:56:41,360

the ufos that you see out here are

2677

01:56:46,470 --> 01:56:43,679

really extraterrestrial crafts

2678

01:56:46,870 --> 01:56:46,480

and um and i'm going to show you and i'm

2679

01:56:48,629 --> 01:56:46,880

going to

2680

01:56:50,070 --> 01:56:48,639

show you what we the united states

2681

01:56:52,550 --> 01:56:50,080

government knows

2682

01:56:53,990 --> 01:56:52,560

and then he started this film as a

2683

01:56:57,109 --> 01:56:54,000

briefing film

2684

01:56:58,310 --> 01:56:57,119

and it contained uh film of the of the

2685

01:57:01,750 --> 01:56:58,320

recovery

2686

01:57:03,350 --> 01:57:01,760

of uh at corona

2687

01:57:04,950 --> 01:57:03,360

and and you know that gets into a

2688

01:57:08,149 --> 01:57:04,960

pandora's box right there

2689

01:57:10,390 --> 01:57:08,159

uh of of of

2690

01:57:12,790 --> 01:57:10,400

what people have been saying and people

2691

01:57:15,350 --> 01:57:12,800

writing books and stories about

2692

01:57:16,870 --> 01:57:15,360

roswell and in the very few books out

2693

01:57:18,070 --> 01:57:16,880

there are factual according to the

2694

01:57:20,070 --> 01:57:18,080

briefing i got

2695

01:57:22,149 --> 01:57:20,080

i mean there was two crash sites one at

2696

01:57:24,310 --> 01:57:22,159

corona but there's actually two

2697

01:57:26,550 --> 01:57:24,320

locations one a debris field

2698

01:57:27,990 --> 01:57:26,560

which part the tail section of of the

2699

01:57:29,990 --> 01:57:28,000

craft that they found it

2700

01:57:31,109 --> 01:57:30,000

the full craft intact craft they found a

2701
01:57:33,750 --> 01:57:31,119
corona

2702
01:57:35,430 --> 01:57:33,760
uh had broken the tail section it was

2703
01:57:37,510 --> 01:57:35,440
like an antenna or something

2704
01:57:38,550 --> 01:57:37,520
and that is a debris field that they

2705
01:57:42,229 --> 01:57:38,560
found

2706
01:57:45,109 --> 01:57:42,239
didn't find a craft

2707
01:57:47,189 --> 01:57:45,119
the archeological team found the actual

2708
01:57:50,709 --> 01:57:47,199
craft and the live aliens

2709
01:57:53,270 --> 01:57:50,719
and and and there were uh

2710
01:57:54,950 --> 01:57:53,280
other another army unit that came to

2711
01:57:57,270 --> 01:57:54,960
that site along with

2712
01:57:58,229 --> 01:57:57,280
uh a sheriff's deputy and a state

2713
01:58:01,430 --> 01:57:58,239

trooper

2714

01:58:03,189 --> 01:58:01,440

so and then um some

2715

01:58:04,709 --> 01:58:03,199

two years later they found a crash site

2716

01:58:08,629 --> 01:58:04,719

out past magdalena

2717

01:58:10,470 --> 01:58:08,639

up near horse mesa and

2718

01:58:12,950 --> 01:58:10,480

it was a very remote area and the

2719

01:58:15,990 --> 01:58:12,960

rancher found this craft up there and

2720

01:58:18,950 --> 01:58:16,000

inside the craft were these dead aliens

2721

01:58:21,350 --> 01:58:18,960

and they were the same uh creatures as

2722

01:58:23,430 --> 01:58:21,360

the one that crashed in corona so

2723

01:58:24,790 --> 01:58:23,440

the government surmised that these two

2724

01:58:28,070 --> 01:58:24,800

crafts

2725

01:58:30,550 --> 01:58:28,080

in an electrical storm uh

2726

01:58:32,390 --> 01:58:30,560

somehow collided and one crashed in

2727

01:58:35,750 --> 01:58:32,400

corona one made it out to

2728

01:58:37,510 --> 01:58:35,760

pass magdalena horse mason crashed and

2729

01:58:40,149 --> 01:58:37,520

the one that crashed out of horse mesa

2730

01:58:41,910 --> 01:58:40,159

it's such a remote area that nobody ever

2731

01:58:43,189 --> 01:58:41,920

goes up there except for ranchers once

2732

01:58:45,189 --> 01:58:43,199

in a while and well

2733

01:58:46,310 --> 01:58:45,199

is this to find that one this

2734

01:58:49,510 --> 01:58:46,320

information was

2735

01:58:52,870 --> 01:58:49,520

this disclosed to you officially in

2736

01:58:55,350 --> 01:58:52,880

in that class yes yes

2737

01:58:57,430 --> 01:58:55,360

yeah sure this is this isn't stuff that

2738

01:59:00,229 --> 01:58:57,440

was in a book by stanton friedman

2739

01:59:00,550 --> 01:59:00,239

uh you know or at the ufo convention

2740

01:59:03,430 --> 01:59:00,560

this

2741

01:59:05,910 --> 01:59:03,440

is stuff that you were debriefed on well

2742

01:59:09,030 --> 01:59:05,920

this is stuff i told

2743

01:59:12,070 --> 01:59:09,040

i told stan right right right right

2744

01:59:13,189 --> 01:59:12,080

okay okay um we need to take a break

2745

01:59:15,669 --> 01:59:13,199

right here i'm gonna stay

2746

01:59:16,709 --> 01:59:15,679

right on this subject though uh we need

2747

01:59:18,950 --> 01:59:16,719

to keep this going

2748

01:59:20,390 --> 01:59:18,960

and uh we'll take our break right here i

2749

01:59:21,910 --> 01:59:20,400

guess tonight richard dodie i'm your

2750

01:59:23,350 --> 01:59:21,920

host jimmy church

2751
01:59:25,189 --> 01:59:23,360
richard i can already see that we're

2752
01:59:26,390 --> 01:59:25,199
gonna run out of time tonight so

2753
01:59:28,870 --> 01:59:26,400
you're gonna end up doing a little

2754
01:59:29,430 --> 01:59:28,880
overtime so i would suggest getting some

2755
01:59:31,189 --> 01:59:29,440
coffee

2756
01:59:32,180 --> 01:59:31,199
we'll be right back after this short

2757
01:59:37,510 --> 01:59:32,190
break stay with us

2758
01:59:45,109 --> 01:59:37,520
[Music]

2759
01:59:47,669 --> 01:59:45,119
hi everybody this is dot com

2760
01:59:48,709 --> 01:59:47,679
this is kgra digital broadcasting

2761
01:59:52,310 --> 01:59:48,719
station

2762
01:59:54,149 --> 01:59:52,320
salt lake city utah van buren arkansas

2763
01:59:56,310 --> 01:59:54,159

why is it we're not very good with our

2764

01:59:58,070 --> 01:59:56,320

health regiment until it's too late we

2765

01:59:59,910 --> 01:59:58,080

don't put oil in the car until the

2766

02:00:00,629 --> 01:59:59,920

engine blows up when the body's out of

2767

02:00:02,790 --> 02:00:00,639

balance

2768

02:00:03,910 --> 02:00:02,800

your health is not so good give your

2769

02:00:06,750 --> 02:00:03,920

body some love

2770

02:00:07,910 --> 02:00:06,760

log on to get the tea.com that's get the

2771

02:00:09,910 --> 02:00:07,920

tea.com

2772

02:00:11,830 --> 02:00:09,920

try our life change tea which cleanses

2773

02:00:13,990 --> 02:00:11,840

you from harmful intruders

2774

02:00:15,510 --> 02:00:14,000

a clean colon is one of the ways to

2775

02:00:17,510 --> 02:00:15,520

bring the body in balance

2776

02:00:19,750 --> 02:00:17,520

we also carry organic supplements to

2777

02:00:22,070 --> 02:00:19,760

help you get where you need to go

2778

02:00:26,149 --> 02:00:22,080

so do your body a favor log on to get

2779

02:00:28,390 --> 02:00:26,159

the tea.com that's get the ttea.com

2780

02:00:29,589 --> 02:00:28,400

you can even visit our sales page to

2781

02:00:31,910 --> 02:00:29,599

save some dough

2782

02:00:33,589 --> 02:00:31,920

does anybody call money dough anymore

2783

02:00:34,870 --> 02:00:33,599

anyway if you're looking for short

2784

02:00:37,270 --> 02:00:34,880

helpful health tips

2785

02:00:38,550 --> 02:00:37,280

go to youtube and punch in health

2786

02:00:46,390 --> 02:00:38,560

matters now

2787

02:00:48,709 --> 02:00:46,400

log on to getthet.com shop get balanced

2788

02:00:49,830 --> 02:00:48,719

then learn some cool tips at health

2789

02:00:52,830 --> 02:00:49,840

matters now

2790

02:00:54,149 --> 02:00:52,840

you'll be glad you did that's get the

2791

02:00:56,390 --> 02:00:54,159

tea.com

2792

02:00:58,830 --> 02:00:56,400

contact for current news and trending

2793

02:01:00,709 --> 02:00:58,840

topics

2794

02:01:02,550 --> 02:01:00,719

kgraradio.com

2795

02:01:04,310 --> 02:01:02,560

this is jimmy church of fade to black

2796

02:01:07,430 --> 02:01:04,320

and i only drink

2797

02:01:08,149 --> 02:01:07,440

fade to black blend coffee from river

2798

02:01:12,470 --> 02:01:08,159

moon

2799

02:01:16,470 --> 02:01:12,480

banner at jimmychurchradio.com

2800

02:01:20,229 --> 02:01:16,480

promo code f2b blend

2801
02:01:24,510 --> 02:01:20,239
this is the only way forward this is

2802
02:01:27,040 --> 02:01:24,520
paid to black make contact

2803
02:01:30,950 --> 02:01:27,050
jgraradio.com

2804
02:01:32,790 --> 02:01:30,960
[Music]

2805
02:01:34,149 --> 02:01:32,800
when you're in the house for longer

2806
02:01:36,470 --> 02:01:34,159
periods of time

2807
02:01:38,229 --> 02:01:36,480
you can see them flying or running

2808
02:01:41,910 --> 02:01:38,239
across the floor

2809
02:01:43,270 --> 02:01:41,920
ooh yuck they're unhealthy gross and

2810
02:01:47,510 --> 02:01:43,280
disgusting

2811
02:01:50,629 --> 02:01:47,520
bugs i loathe bugs we keep a clean home

2812
02:01:51,990 --> 02:01:50,639
but occasionally bugs show up well i

2813
02:01:54,950 --> 02:01:52,000

found something that is

2814

02:01:55,830 --> 02:01:54,960

tougher than bugs orange guard on

2815

02:01:59,030 --> 02:01:55,840

contact

2816

02:02:02,310 --> 02:01:59,040

it kills hidden bugs including ants

2817

02:02:05,030 --> 02:02:02,320

roaches and fleas plus orange guard

2818

02:02:07,109 --> 02:02:05,040

is a residual repellent all of the

2819

02:02:07,750 --> 02:02:07,119

ingredients of orange guard are on the

2820

02:02:10,870 --> 02:02:07,760

fda

2821

02:02:12,790 --> 02:02:10,880

generally recognized as safe list orange

2822

02:02:16,550 --> 02:02:12,800

guard may be used around food

2823

02:02:18,550 --> 02:02:16,560

humans and pets it comes with a 30 day

2824

02:02:21,149 --> 02:02:18,560

money back guarantee

2825

02:02:22,629 --> 02:02:21,159

orange guard available at

2826

02:02:35,830 --> 02:02:22,639

orangeguard.com

2827

02:02:42,790 --> 02:02:38,950

you wanna know a secret i love

2828

02:02:46,470 --> 02:02:42,800

ponies i really love ponies i'm serious

2829

02:02:49,669 --> 02:02:46,480

i couldn't stay sane without ponies to

2830

02:02:50,629 --> 02:02:49,679

why fade to black because you never got

2831

02:02:54,950 --> 02:02:50,639

that pony

2832

02:02:59,510 --> 02:02:57,189

this is fade to black with jimmy church

2833

02:03:16,390 --> 02:02:59,520

on the game changer radio network

2834

02:03:20,149 --> 02:03:17,830

welcome back fade to black i'm yours

2835

02:03:21,990 --> 02:03:20,159

jimmy church tonight richard dodie

2836

02:03:24,070 --> 02:03:22,000

is with us i want to remind everybody

2837

02:03:25,910 --> 02:03:24,080

we've got a busy 12 days

2838

02:03:27,350 --> 02:03:25,920

uh that we're doing here tomorrow night

2839

02:03:31,189 --> 02:03:27,360

sheree and tony rathman

2840

02:03:38,070 --> 02:03:33,109

i had to hit the cough button hang on

2841

02:03:41,990 --> 02:03:40,310

thursday night is fader night and then

2842

02:03:44,550 --> 02:03:42,000

this weekend i am hosting

2843

02:03:46,550 --> 02:03:44,560

the conscious life expo tonight it's

2844

02:03:49,910 --> 02:03:46,560

richard dodi richard we have got

2845

02:03:51,830 --> 02:03:49,920

so much more to discuss

2846

02:03:53,669 --> 02:03:51,840

and i'm trying to pack all of this in

2847

02:03:55,510 --> 02:03:53,679

and i'm looking at the clock

2848

02:03:57,669 --> 02:03:55,520

and it's really strange two and a half

2849

02:04:00,229 --> 02:03:57,679

hours seems like a long time

2850

02:04:02,149 --> 02:04:00,239

and we're already running i'm just it's

2851

02:04:05,669 --> 02:04:02,159

now it's turned into a sprint

2852

02:04:08,790 --> 02:04:05,679

so stay with me stay with me okay um

2853

02:04:10,229 --> 02:04:08,800

okay let's uh let's uh change gears uh

2854

02:04:13,430 --> 02:04:10,239

just a little bit

2855

02:04:16,550 --> 02:04:13,440

um you you

2856

02:04:18,629 --> 02:04:16,560

uh said to me three years ago uh

2857

02:04:19,830 --> 02:04:18,639

something that i know that you heard a

2858

02:04:24,310 --> 02:04:19,840

lot about this my

2859

02:04:26,709 --> 02:04:24,320

phone blew up the next day uh with uh

2860

02:04:27,350 --> 02:04:26,719

all of the top names in ufology calling

2861

02:04:29,270 --> 02:04:27,360

me and

2862

02:04:30,390 --> 02:04:29,280

and and stuff because you had mentioned

2863

02:04:33,910 --> 02:04:30,400

on the show

2864

02:04:37,750 --> 02:04:33,920

that uh there were to your knowledge

2865

02:04:39,589 --> 02:04:37,760

that there were two assets uh on the ufo

2866

02:04:42,790 --> 02:04:39,599

circuit that were a-list

2867

02:04:45,430 --> 02:04:42,800

presenters uh that were out there

2868

02:04:46,629 --> 02:04:45,440

now my phone i i'm serious everybody

2869

02:04:48,950 --> 02:04:46,639

called me okay

2870

02:04:50,709 --> 02:04:48,960

is it me who who's he talking about is

2871

02:04:54,310 --> 02:04:50,719

it somebody else what do you think

2872

02:04:56,950 --> 02:04:54,320

and and it's it's been discussed a lot

2873

02:04:59,350 --> 02:04:56,960

um uh do you still stand by that

2874

02:05:02,310 --> 02:04:59,360

statement

2875

02:05:03,030 --> 02:05:02,320

yes yes yes yes there were there there

2876

02:05:07,510 --> 02:05:03,040

were

2877

02:05:08,870 --> 02:05:07,520

um spy so to speak within the ufo

2878

02:05:12,069 --> 02:05:08,880

community absolutely

2879

02:05:14,709 --> 02:05:12,079

now um and and they are uh

2880

02:05:15,990 --> 02:05:14,719

these two are are currently out there

2881

02:05:18,629 --> 02:05:16,000

speaking right now

2882

02:05:19,669 --> 02:05:18,639

it's just so i i want to understand what

2883

02:05:23,589 --> 02:05:19,679

we are

2884

02:05:26,069 --> 02:05:23,599

suggesting here well as of uh

2885

02:05:27,270 --> 02:05:26,079

you know i don't actually keep track of

2886

02:05:29,990 --> 02:05:27,280

them but

2887

02:05:30,629 --> 02:05:30,000

as of uh probably a couple years ago

2888

02:05:32,790 --> 02:05:30,639

they're still

2889

02:05:34,390 --> 02:05:32,800

uh still out there and they're they're

2890

02:05:38,069 --> 02:05:34,400

in uh

2891

02:05:41,030 --> 02:05:38,079

in roles within the ufo community yes

2892

02:05:41,589 --> 02:05:41,040

yes they and they and i know that

2893

02:05:44,870 --> 02:05:41,599

they're

2894

02:05:47,189 --> 02:05:44,880

still um

2895

02:05:48,229 --> 02:05:47,199

reporting back to certain people in the

2896

02:05:51,109 --> 02:05:48,239

intelligence community

2897

02:05:52,149 --> 02:05:51,119

now what's up with an asset like this

2898

02:05:55,350 --> 02:05:52,159

what is their

2899

02:06:01,750 --> 02:05:58,470

well you know i had them too

2900

02:06:02,709 --> 02:06:01,760

and bill moore was mine uh and and and

2901

02:06:05,910 --> 02:06:02,719

there were others

2902

02:06:06,950 --> 02:06:05,920

uh wendell stevens was was was a very

2903

02:06:09,510 --> 02:06:06,960

cooperating

2904

02:06:11,109 --> 02:06:09,520

person too the late wendell stephens i'm

2905

02:06:15,350 --> 02:06:11,119

sure everybody knows him

2906

02:06:19,030 --> 02:06:15,360

uh to keep track of what is occurring

2907

02:06:21,750 --> 02:06:19,040

within the ufo community

2908

02:06:22,229 --> 02:06:21,760

the government can't be everywhere there

2909

02:06:26,629 --> 02:06:22,239

may be

2910

02:06:30,310 --> 02:06:26,639

happened that's only reported to

2911

02:06:32,390 --> 02:06:30,320

the ufo community mufon or cause or

2912

02:06:34,709 --> 02:06:32,400

back in those days at pro and not

2913

02:06:36,550 --> 02:06:34,719

reported to the government agency

2914

02:06:38,390 --> 02:06:36,560

that the air force or the government

2915

02:06:41,030 --> 02:06:38,400

would want to know about

2916

02:06:43,589 --> 02:06:41,040

because number one it could be something

2917

02:06:47,270 --> 02:06:43,599

highly classified that we're testing

2918

02:06:50,310 --> 02:06:47,280

or it could be an extraterrestrial

2919

02:06:56,709 --> 02:06:53,669

problem for us for the government uh

2920

02:06:59,109 --> 02:06:56,719

hostile act so to speak by by a by

2921

02:06:59,750 --> 02:06:59,119

e.t race that we don't know about so

2922

02:07:03,430 --> 02:06:59,760

that's why

2923

02:07:04,550 --> 02:07:03,440

doing is there is there money that

2924

02:07:06,229 --> 02:07:04,560

changes hands

2925

02:07:08,950 --> 02:07:06,239

uh with these assets for this

2926

02:07:12,310 --> 02:07:11,910

well i can't i can't talk about the ones

2927

02:07:15,430 --> 02:07:12,320

that

2928

02:07:22,629 --> 02:07:15,440

the

2929

02:07:26,069 --> 02:07:22,639

now um and so you're suggesting

2930

02:07:28,550 --> 02:07:26,079

uh information uh going back

2931

02:07:29,990 --> 02:07:28,560

to the government okay they're

2932

02:07:31,350 --> 02:07:30,000

collecting information what about the

2933

02:07:34,790 --> 02:07:31,360

opposite direction

2934

02:07:37,830 --> 02:07:34,800

are they given information to

2935

02:07:40,870 --> 02:07:37,840

present uh to the ufo community and to

2936

02:07:44,870 --> 02:07:40,880

the media

2937

02:07:47,669 --> 02:07:44,880

uh yes uh sure

2938

02:07:49,189 --> 02:07:47,679

yeah it goes both ways i mean i don't

2939

02:07:52,069 --> 02:07:49,199

know about the two that i'm talking

2940

02:07:53,990 --> 02:07:52,079

that that i know i know that they're

2941

02:07:57,430 --> 02:07:54,000

number one one of them i i

2942

02:07:59,750 --> 02:07:57,440

confronted uh at a at a mega

2943

02:08:00,950 --> 02:07:59,760

con uh a couple years ago or the one i

2944

02:08:03,990 --> 02:08:00,960

spoke at

2945

02:08:07,589 --> 02:08:04,000

and he said he told me no absolutely not

2946

02:08:09,990 --> 02:08:07,599

but uh sometime later when we were alone

2947

02:08:10,950 --> 02:08:10,000

he said who told you this and i said

2948

02:08:12,310 --> 02:08:10,960

well i know

2949

02:08:14,550 --> 02:08:12,320

i mean you don't have to admit to me i'm

2950

02:08:16,310 --> 02:08:14,560

not going to tell anybody your name

2951
02:08:17,830 --> 02:08:16,320
and he said well i there's a reason why

2952
02:08:19,830 --> 02:08:17,840
i'm doing what i'm doing i said well

2953
02:08:20,390 --> 02:08:19,840
that's that's your reason and i left it

2954
02:08:24,550 --> 02:08:20,400
at that

2955
02:08:28,550 --> 02:08:24,560
but

2956
02:08:30,390 --> 02:08:28,560
um we we we give

2957
02:08:32,229 --> 02:08:30,400
and and this is when i was in back in

2958
02:08:34,550 --> 02:08:32,239
the 80s i'm not talking about

2959
02:08:36,149 --> 02:08:34,560
now i'm not in government now i'm not a

2960
02:08:37,830 --> 02:08:36,159
intelligence officer

2961
02:08:39,270 --> 02:08:37,840
i don't have anything to do with air

2962
02:08:43,430 --> 02:08:39,280
force anymore

2963
02:08:47,510 --> 02:08:43,440

but back in those days uh sure we gave

2964

02:08:50,390 --> 02:08:47,520

information uh especially to mask

2965

02:08:51,589 --> 02:08:50,400

something that has that that was

2966

02:08:53,990 --> 02:08:51,599

reported

2967

02:08:55,109 --> 02:08:54,000

is say for instance if uh back in that

2968

02:08:59,910 --> 02:08:55,119

those days if

2969

02:09:03,109 --> 02:08:59,920

if somebody photographed or saw an f-117

2970

02:09:04,069 --> 02:09:03,119

uh flying real low altitude over some

2971

02:09:06,550 --> 02:09:04,079

place

2972

02:09:07,430 --> 02:09:06,560

and it's reported to mufon or cause or

2973

02:09:10,229 --> 02:09:07,440

afro

2974

02:09:11,510 --> 02:09:10,239

uh and so they're saying wow that's a

2975

02:09:14,629 --> 02:09:11,520

ufo or

2976

02:09:17,589 --> 02:09:14,639

and we might provide information

2977

02:09:17,990 --> 02:09:17,599

to strengthen that uh which which that

2978

02:09:20,229 --> 02:09:18,000

was my

2979

02:09:21,270 --> 02:09:20,239

job to do i mean i wouldn't make up the

2980

02:09:23,750 --> 02:09:21,280

information it would

2981

02:09:25,669 --> 02:09:23,760

still come from headquarters but we

2982

02:09:29,430 --> 02:09:25,679

would provide

2983

02:09:31,350 --> 02:09:29,440

information and and you know anybody uh

2984

02:09:32,709 --> 02:09:31,360

just use a little common sense the

2985

02:09:34,550 --> 02:09:32,719

government i know people

2986

02:09:35,750 --> 02:09:34,560

not everybody out there listening work

2987

02:09:38,950 --> 02:09:35,760

for the government that

2988

02:09:40,069 --> 02:09:38,960

we have to protect the government has to

2989

02:09:42,709 --> 02:09:40,079

protect

2990

02:09:44,069 --> 02:09:42,719

uh classified projects we back then

2991

02:09:44,550 --> 02:09:44,079

especially in those days we can't let

2992

02:09:48,229 --> 02:09:44,560

the

2993

02:09:52,229 --> 02:09:48,239

what we're doing

2994

02:09:54,870 --> 02:09:52,239

uh it's it's it's trouble enough for us

2995

02:09:55,830 --> 02:09:54,880

to safeguard uh the the the

2996

02:09:57,910 --> 02:09:55,840

classification

2997

02:09:58,950 --> 02:09:57,920

and safeguard the projects that we were

2998

02:10:00,950 --> 02:09:58,960

working on

2999

02:10:03,270 --> 02:10:00,960

front that the soviets were actually

3000

02:10:06,069 --> 02:10:03,280

trying to get let alone

3001
02:10:07,510 --> 02:10:06,079
american citizens publishing something

3002
02:10:10,470 --> 02:10:07,520
in a newspaper

3003
02:10:11,750 --> 02:10:10,480
uh that the soviets can can read and

3004
02:10:13,910 --> 02:10:11,760
find out about

3005
02:10:15,030 --> 02:10:13,920
so we have to protect the national

3006
02:10:16,709 --> 02:10:15,040
defense

3007
02:10:18,069 --> 02:10:16,719
of the united states and that's well

3008
02:10:21,109 --> 02:10:18,079
that's why we were doing it

3009
02:10:23,830 --> 02:10:21,119
now uh going back speaking about

3010
02:10:26,550 --> 02:10:23,840
assets you know bill moore and uh jamie

3011
02:10:30,550 --> 02:10:26,560
chanderay and of course stan friedman

3012
02:10:33,589 --> 02:10:30,560
and the set of mj12 documents uh

3013
02:10:34,790 --> 02:10:33,599

that uh absolutely astounded the entire

3014

02:10:38,390 --> 02:10:34,800

planet

3015

02:10:40,069 --> 02:10:38,400

uh did you provide those documents to

3016

02:10:42,470 --> 02:10:40,079

bill moore

3017

02:10:43,669 --> 02:10:42,480

no no absolutely not where did those

3018

02:10:47,430 --> 02:10:43,679

documents come from

3019

02:10:49,430 --> 02:10:47,440

where did they come from um um

3020

02:10:53,030 --> 02:10:49,440

i i think they came from the government

3021

02:10:57,350 --> 02:10:53,040

but you know i wasn't the only person in

3022

02:11:02,550 --> 02:10:57,360

in the world doing what i was doing

3023

02:11:05,669 --> 02:11:02,560

there were 122 afosi special agents

3024

02:11:08,310 --> 02:11:05,679

around the united states and and and

3025

02:11:10,229 --> 02:11:08,320

and some locations and overseas that

3026

02:11:12,390 --> 02:11:10,239

were doing that that was doing the exact

3027

02:11:15,510 --> 02:11:12,400

same thing that i was doing

3028

02:11:17,350 --> 02:11:15,520

so i wasn't the only one doing this so

3029

02:11:18,950 --> 02:11:17,360

there were a lot of other agents doing

3030

02:11:21,589 --> 02:11:18,960

what i was doing

3031

02:11:22,790 --> 02:11:21,599

so other agents uh could have been

3032

02:11:26,390 --> 02:11:22,800

involved

3033

02:11:30,069 --> 02:11:26,400

i think the the government was satisfied

3034

02:11:32,149 --> 02:11:30,079

in in when the i think at some point

3035

02:11:33,189 --> 02:11:32,159

when they investigated me and some

3036

02:11:35,830 --> 02:11:33,199

others

3037

02:11:37,189 --> 02:11:35,840

for leaking these things supposedly and

3038

02:11:38,310 --> 02:11:37,199

i would clear it because i didn't have

3039

02:11:41,189 --> 02:11:38,320

anything to do with it

3040

02:11:43,589 --> 02:11:41,199

i i didn't know about these things until

3041

02:11:46,870 --> 02:11:43,599

bill moore showed him to me and that was

3042

02:11:47,750 --> 02:11:46,880

uh almost 15 months later after they'd

3043

02:11:51,430 --> 02:11:47,760

been out

3044

02:11:52,229 --> 02:11:51,440

did bill tell you did bill disclose to

3045

02:11:55,669 --> 02:11:52,239

you then that

3046

02:11:57,990 --> 02:11:55,679

you know the uh the mj-12 documents were

3047

02:11:59,030 --> 02:11:58,000

you know provided to him from somebody

3048

02:12:02,229 --> 02:11:59,040

else

3049

02:12:05,430 --> 02:12:02,239

you know from the government no no

3050

02:12:08,629 --> 02:12:05,440

he told me that they came from jamie

3051

02:12:12,310 --> 02:12:08,639

jamie got him and

3052

02:12:15,430 --> 02:12:12,320

so when i looked at him i i knew

3053

02:12:15,910 --> 02:12:15,440

that a lot not i didn't know everything

3054

02:12:18,790 --> 02:12:15,920

in

3055

02:12:20,390 --> 02:12:18,800

those documents but i know a great deal

3056

02:12:23,030 --> 02:12:20,400

that was in that document

3057

02:12:25,589 --> 02:12:23,040

and those documents were true i mean

3058

02:12:28,069 --> 02:12:25,599

they're factual the information is real

3059

02:12:28,950 --> 02:12:28,079

but the documents themselves were fake

3060

02:12:32,470 --> 02:12:28,960

those those

3061

02:12:33,350 --> 02:12:32,480

exactly i i immediately i immediately

3062

02:12:35,510 --> 02:12:33,360

told

3063

02:12:37,030 --> 02:12:35,520

i mean i'd worked with classification

3064

02:12:40,390 --> 02:12:37,040

classified documents

3065

02:12:41,669 --> 02:12:40,400

i i i did reports where i had to

3066

02:12:44,470 --> 02:12:41,679

classify them

3067

02:12:46,229 --> 02:12:44,480

there's set procedures back in those

3068

02:12:49,189 --> 02:12:46,239

days it was dod

3069

02:12:50,950 --> 02:12:49,199

regulation 5200 that that tells you

3070

02:12:54,550 --> 02:12:50,960

exactly how you classify

3071

02:12:57,270 --> 02:12:54,560

things and i went to class

3072

02:12:59,669 --> 02:12:57,280

after class on that so when i looked at

3073

02:13:02,470 --> 02:12:59,679

those things i said you know what

3074

02:13:03,109 --> 02:13:02,480

bill this information i mean some of it

3075

02:13:06,629 --> 02:13:03,119

i knew

3076

02:13:09,109 --> 02:13:06,639

then some of it i never

3077

02:13:10,229 --> 02:13:09,119

never i'd never read or didn't know

3078

02:13:13,270 --> 02:13:10,239

anything about

3079

02:13:13,910 --> 02:13:13,280

uh i said but these documents are a fake

3080

02:13:17,589 --> 02:13:13,920

because

3081

02:13:19,750 --> 02:13:17,599

you don't classify this way the down

3082

02:13:21,030 --> 02:13:19,760

grading instructions is in this way you

3083

02:13:22,709 --> 02:13:21,040

don't put the marking and

3084

02:13:24,790 --> 02:13:22,719

i gave him all these reasons why this

3085

02:13:28,629 --> 02:13:24,800

doc these documents weren't

3086

02:13:31,270 --> 02:13:28,639

was made by somebody else well then

3087

02:13:34,229 --> 02:13:31,280

some some other agents contacted jamie

3088

02:13:37,270 --> 02:13:34,239

because he was liv he was living in

3089

02:13:39,589 --> 02:13:37,280

california yeah he was in burbank yeah

3090

02:13:41,589 --> 02:13:39,599

and and and they interviewed him and

3091

02:13:44,870 --> 02:13:41,599

they got the fbi involved

3092

02:13:47,990 --> 02:13:44,880

uh they they i know uh

3093

02:13:51,830 --> 02:13:48,000

at some point they had bugged uh

3094

02:13:54,870 --> 02:13:51,840

jamie's phone uh his uh

3095

02:13:56,550 --> 02:13:54,880

and i think they even placed the monitor

3096

02:13:59,910 --> 02:13:56,560

in his car

3097

02:14:01,030 --> 02:13:59,920

uh and they followed him and i didn't

3098

02:14:02,709 --> 02:14:01,040

have anything to do with any of this

3099

02:14:03,830 --> 02:14:02,719

that was done by other agents in

3100

02:14:07,910 --> 02:14:03,840

california

3101

02:14:10,950 --> 02:14:07,920

and um he led him to a guy

3102

02:14:13,189 --> 02:14:10,960

uh in um

3103

02:14:14,390 --> 02:14:13,199

just outside barstow i believe it was

3104

02:14:17,589 --> 02:14:14,400

barstow

3105

02:14:20,709 --> 02:14:17,599

uh or was it uh

3106

02:14:23,589 --> 02:14:20,719

victorville uh one of the two anyways

3107

02:14:24,390 --> 02:14:23,599

jamie went to some place and met with

3108

02:14:27,030 --> 02:14:24,400

somebody

3109

02:14:28,790 --> 02:14:27,040

and then the the agents then found out

3110

02:14:30,149 --> 02:14:28,800

who that person was

3111

02:14:31,830 --> 02:14:30,159

and called him in and found that that

3112

02:14:36,310 --> 02:14:31,840

person worked for

3113

02:14:38,950 --> 02:14:36,320

um the jet propulsion laboratory

3114

02:14:39,350 --> 02:14:38,960

uh in wherever some place in california

3115

02:14:46,069 --> 02:14:39,360

yeah

3116

02:14:46,870 --> 02:14:46,079

and so there was an investigation uh

3117

02:14:49,990 --> 02:14:46,880

started on

3118

02:14:51,910 --> 02:14:50,000

on that person and i used to know i i

3119

02:14:53,510 --> 02:14:51,920

don't remember his this person's name

3120

02:14:55,589 --> 02:14:53,520

but he got fired

3121

02:14:56,550 --> 02:14:55,599

from from his job i think he was a

3122

02:15:00,069 --> 02:14:56,560

scientist

3123

02:15:02,950 --> 02:15:00,079

he got fired from his job but then also

3124

02:15:04,069 --> 02:15:02,960

they then they leapfrogged uh on

3125

02:15:06,310 --> 02:15:04,079

somebody that

3126

02:15:07,109 --> 02:15:06,320

he had contact with that worked for

3127

02:15:10,470 --> 02:15:07,119

boeing

3128

02:15:12,790 --> 02:15:10,480

in seattle and that's even an entirely

3129

02:15:15,830 --> 02:15:12,800

different story because bill

3130

02:15:18,950 --> 02:15:15,840

moore was following this at this

3131

02:15:19,910 --> 02:15:18,960

this lead himself without me telling him

3132

02:15:21,589 --> 02:15:19,920

to do

3133

02:15:22,950 --> 02:15:21,599

and he went to seattle and he got

3134

02:15:25,910 --> 02:15:22,960

confronted and

3135

02:15:28,229 --> 02:15:25,920

his briefcase was stolen from him uh we

3136

02:15:30,149 --> 02:15:28,239

found his briefcase or we didn't but

3137

02:15:32,950 --> 02:15:30,159

the fbi found his briefcase sometime

3138

02:15:35,350 --> 02:15:32,960

later at this other person's house

3139

02:15:35,990 --> 02:15:35,360

uh that that worked for boeing aircraft

3140

02:15:39,350 --> 02:15:36,000

in the in the

3141

02:15:42,470 --> 02:15:39,360

uh uh special section they call it

3142

02:15:44,390 --> 02:15:42,480

or uh yeah special section which was a

3143

02:15:47,589 --> 02:15:44,400

classified

3144

02:15:50,709 --> 02:15:47,599

area for boeing so it led

3145

02:15:52,709 --> 02:15:50,719

to a lot of other people with uh all of

3146

02:15:55,589 --> 02:15:52,719

this because of a tv producer

3147

02:15:57,030 --> 02:15:55,599

jamie chanderie i i find it all very

3148

02:15:59,589 --> 02:15:57,040

very interesting

3149

02:16:02,149 --> 02:15:59,599

and i remember i've gone back and

3150

02:16:05,669 --> 02:16:02,159

listened to this show a few times

3151
02:16:08,390 --> 02:16:05,679
uh where bill moore uh was on the radio

3152
02:16:11,510 --> 02:16:08,400
here in l.a on kabc

3153
02:16:14,229 --> 02:16:11,520
and uh a show called open minds and

3154
02:16:14,990 --> 02:16:14,239
he had said on the show 1980 i'm going

3155
02:16:18,870 --> 02:16:15,000
to say

3156
02:16:21,910 --> 02:16:18,880
85 1986 right in there

3157
02:16:24,310 --> 02:16:21,920
and he says um i've got

3158
02:16:26,149 --> 02:16:24,320
and i remember specifically he said i

3159
02:16:27,750 --> 02:16:26,159
just came off this convention i spoke

3160
02:16:30,069 --> 02:16:27,760
last week next week i'm here

3161
02:16:31,669 --> 02:16:30,079
and a week after that i'm in switzerland

3162
02:16:33,190 --> 02:16:31,679
i'm coming back and i'm speaking here

3163
02:16:36,150 --> 02:16:33,200

then i'm off to chicago

3164

02:16:37,910 --> 02:16:36,160

right he was like the busiest guy on the

3165

02:16:39,509 --> 02:16:37,920

circuit there's no doubt about that

3166

02:16:41,349 --> 02:16:39,519

and with everything that he was

3167

02:16:42,790 --> 02:16:41,359

revealing and he said in the shows with

3168

02:16:46,150 --> 02:16:42,800

bill jenkins

3169

02:16:47,270 --> 02:16:46,160

and he says uh i next week i'm going to

3170

02:16:51,110 --> 02:16:47,280

reveal

3171

02:16:51,589 --> 02:16:51,120

uh a new document uh that is coming into

3172

02:16:53,589 --> 02:16:51,599

me

3173

02:16:54,629 --> 02:16:53,599

that is going to blow the lid off of

3174

02:16:57,110 --> 02:16:54,639

everything

3175

02:16:57,910 --> 02:16:57,120

now i go back and i think about his

3176

02:17:01,349 --> 02:16:57,920

statement

3177

02:17:04,870 --> 02:17:01,359

then these types of documents

3178

02:17:08,709 --> 02:17:04,880

that bill moore was constantly producing

3179

02:17:10,389 --> 02:17:08,719

were they coming from you no

3180

02:17:12,709 --> 02:17:10,399

where was he getting there from the only

3181

02:17:16,469 --> 02:17:12,719

thing actually

3182

02:17:19,750 --> 02:17:16,479

now as i said earlier uh to go into this

3183

02:17:22,230 --> 02:17:19,760

uh in deep uh details

3184

02:17:24,629 --> 02:17:22,240

would take hours and hours and hours

3185

02:17:28,309 --> 02:17:24,639

because jamie had

3186

02:17:32,070 --> 02:17:28,319

contacts he had a particular uh he

3187

02:17:35,509 --> 02:17:32,080

he was is a complex case

3188

02:17:36,870 --> 02:17:35,519

he he made a friend in washington dc he

3189

02:17:39,349 --> 02:17:36,880

was a lieutenant colonel

3190

02:17:40,830 --> 02:17:39,359

in the united states army who worked for

3191

02:17:43,589 --> 02:17:40,840

the uh

3192

02:17:46,950 --> 02:17:43,599

uh army security command

3193

02:17:50,389 --> 02:17:46,960

at belt fort belvoir and this person

3194

02:17:56,309 --> 02:17:50,399

that jamie uh befriended

3195

02:17:57,910 --> 02:17:56,319

uh wanted information about ufos because

3196

02:18:01,030 --> 02:17:57,920

he said

3197

02:18:03,830 --> 02:18:01,040

jamie had wandered onto something

3198

02:18:05,110 --> 02:18:03,840

jamie and his uh his girlfriend i can't

3199

02:18:08,549 --> 02:18:05,120

remember her name but

3200

02:18:11,990 --> 02:18:08,559

um and and that uh

3201

02:18:13,190 --> 02:18:12,000

he was going to help jamie find out all

3202

02:18:16,309 --> 02:18:13,200

about this well

3203

02:18:19,270 --> 02:18:16,319

come to find out the person that uh that

3204

02:18:19,669 --> 02:18:19,280

jamie this lieutenant colonel was in

3205

02:18:21,509 --> 02:18:19,679

fact

3206

02:18:23,270 --> 02:18:21,519

an intelligence officer for the united

3207

02:18:26,549 --> 02:18:23,280

states army

3208

02:18:28,629 --> 02:18:26,559

and he was trying to recruit jamie

3209

02:18:30,870 --> 02:18:28,639

and he did he actually recruited him he

3210

02:18:33,509 --> 02:18:30,880

gave jamie fifteen thousand dollars to

3211

02:18:35,030 --> 02:18:33,519

to open up a business unfortunately

3212

02:18:37,110 --> 02:18:35,040

jamie spent the money

3213

02:18:38,230 --> 02:18:37,120

on something else he didn't and this all

3214

02:18:39,910 --> 02:18:38,240

came out years later i

3215

02:18:41,270 --> 02:18:39,920

i didn't know any anything about this at

3216

02:18:44,629 --> 02:18:41,280

the time

3217

02:18:47,750 --> 02:18:44,639

so uh i think the government

3218

02:18:49,030 --> 02:18:47,760

was working jamie in some direction well

3219

02:18:50,870 --> 02:18:49,040

i had no idea

3220

02:18:52,309 --> 02:18:50,880

that they were working him because

3221

02:18:53,429 --> 02:18:52,319

everything's compartmented within the

3222

02:18:55,589 --> 02:18:53,439

government

3223

02:18:56,870 --> 02:18:55,599

why they were using this guy he was a he

3224

02:19:00,309 --> 02:18:56,880

was a nut

3225

02:19:03,509 --> 02:19:00,319

i mean this guy was he he

3226

02:19:07,190 --> 02:19:03,519

had us he told stories about him being

3227

02:19:10,389 --> 02:19:07,200

abducted by us navy seals

3228

02:19:12,629 --> 02:19:10,399

near coronado island and taken out

3229

02:19:14,469 --> 02:19:12,639

uh 20 miles out the ocean and dropped in

3230

02:19:16,950 --> 02:19:14,479

the ocean to drown

3231

02:19:18,230 --> 02:19:16,960

and then they came and picked him up and

3232

02:19:19,750 --> 02:19:18,240

they put him on a ship and they

3233

02:19:23,589 --> 02:19:19,760

interrogated him and

3234

02:19:26,629 --> 02:19:23,599

i mean things that just didn't happen

3235

02:19:29,110 --> 02:19:26,639

and i don't i don't know

3236

02:19:30,549 --> 02:19:29,120

janie jamie david he wasn't a drinker

3237

02:19:32,230 --> 02:19:30,559

but i i'm

3238

02:19:34,469 --> 02:19:32,240

pretty sure he probably used some kind

3239

02:19:37,910 --> 02:19:34,479
of lucy

3240

02:19:41,349 --> 02:19:37,920
he had nice hair though he did

3241

02:19:44,230 --> 02:19:41,359
he had nice hair he had he had nice hair

3242

02:19:44,709 --> 02:19:44,240
he used a very fine line of hair care

3243

02:19:47,990 --> 02:19:44,719
products

3244

02:19:50,710 --> 02:19:48,000
no no doubt well the um uh

3245

02:19:51,750 --> 02:19:50,720
the other part of this though is that

3246

02:19:55,429 --> 02:19:51,760
ultimately

3247

02:19:56,309 --> 02:19:55,439
we know how the the story ends with bill

3248

02:19:59,030 --> 02:19:56,319
moore

3249

02:19:59,750 --> 02:19:59,040
um in las vegas were you there at the

3250

02:20:03,750 --> 02:19:59,760
mufon

3251

02:20:07,030 --> 02:20:03,760

symposium when he made the announcement

3252

02:20:10,230 --> 02:20:07,040

yes i was and did you know that this

3253

02:20:16,150 --> 02:20:13,510

no bill told me that he was going to

3254

02:20:19,270 --> 02:20:16,160

make a startling announcement

3255

02:20:22,870 --> 02:20:19,280

now i got to the convention

3256

02:20:25,590 --> 02:20:22,880

uh late um i didn't i i got there

3257

02:20:27,270 --> 02:20:25,600

before he spoke but uh and i didn't have

3258

02:20:28,150 --> 02:20:27,280

a chance to meet with him a lot before

3259

02:20:30,150 --> 02:20:28,160

that i had

3260

02:20:31,590 --> 02:20:30,160

there were other people there that uh

3261

02:20:34,469 --> 02:20:31,600

that i was meeting with

3262

02:20:34,790 --> 02:20:34,479

and but like an hour or two before he

3263

02:20:38,309 --> 02:20:34,800

was

3264

02:20:40,230 --> 02:20:38,319

to go on uh we sat in a table uh i think

3265

02:20:41,349 --> 02:20:40,240

we were eating lunch or something and he

3266

02:20:42,870 --> 02:20:41,359

said

3267

02:20:44,950 --> 02:20:42,880

that's what he told me i'm gonna make a

3268

02:20:47,510 --> 02:20:44,960

startling revelation

3269

02:20:48,469 --> 02:20:47,520

uh during my speech and i didn't think

3270

02:20:50,309 --> 02:20:48,479

much of it

3271

02:20:52,309 --> 02:20:50,319

you know i thought he found something

3272

02:20:53,429 --> 02:20:52,319

that i said well we'll get together

3273

02:20:55,030 --> 02:20:53,439

later

3274

02:20:56,710 --> 02:20:55,040

and he said i don't know that you'll

3275

02:20:59,190 --> 02:20:56,720

want to later

3276

02:21:01,429 --> 02:20:59,200

and that's when i it hurt my curiosity

3277

02:21:03,110 --> 02:21:01,439

is like what is he going to say

3278

02:21:04,710 --> 02:21:03,120

and then i was sitting in the back with

3279

02:21:07,429 --> 02:21:04,720

some other people

3280

02:21:08,309 --> 02:21:07,439

all intelligence officers and uh and

3281

02:21:12,150 --> 02:21:08,319

then

3282

02:21:15,349 --> 02:21:12,160

we listened to him and

3283

02:21:16,630 --> 02:21:15,359

i mean i i i i have spoken to so many

3284

02:21:19,750 --> 02:21:16,640

people that were there i

3285

02:21:21,030 --> 02:21:19,760

i i wasn't uh i've read all of the

3286

02:21:24,550 --> 02:21:21,040

accounts

3287

02:21:26,790 --> 02:21:24,560

but i can't imagine uh with all of the

3288

02:21:28,070 --> 02:21:26,800

conference that i conferences that i

3289

02:21:30,309 --> 02:21:28,080

host as you know

3290

02:21:31,429 --> 02:21:30,319

throughout the year if something like

3291

02:21:34,469 --> 02:21:31,439

that was

3292

02:21:35,429 --> 02:21:34,479

said eddie i'm not sure how i would

3293

02:21:37,349 --> 02:21:35,439

react

3294

02:21:38,710 --> 02:21:37,359

or the rest of the audience but this is

3295

02:21:41,750 --> 02:21:38,720

part of history

3296

02:21:45,270 --> 02:21:41,760

this is fact it actually went down

3297

02:21:47,190 --> 02:21:45,280

what went through your mind uh when

3298

02:21:49,349 --> 02:21:47,200

when he got to those very famous

3299

02:21:51,670 --> 02:21:49,359

sentences

3300

02:21:55,030 --> 02:21:51,680

well i thought you know one thing i i

3301

02:21:57,270 --> 02:21:55,040

immediately worried about was his safety

3302

02:21:58,790 --> 02:21:57,280

i thought that somebody in the year is

3303

02:22:01,190 --> 02:21:58,800

going to you know try to

3304

02:22:02,150 --> 02:22:01,200

beat him up or something and that's my

3305

02:22:04,630 --> 02:22:02,160

first

3306

02:22:06,830 --> 02:22:04,640

thought i thought my god why would why

3307

02:22:10,550 --> 02:22:06,840

would he say these things

3308

02:22:12,309 --> 02:22:10,560

and about 90 of everything you said was

3309

02:22:15,990 --> 02:22:12,319

factual there's some things he

3310

02:22:16,389 --> 02:22:16,000

exaggerated on uh that he supposedly

3311

02:22:19,510 --> 02:22:16,399

knew

3312

02:22:22,309 --> 02:22:19,520

and did um but you know that

3313

02:22:23,110 --> 02:22:22,319

for the most part it was it was factual

3314

02:22:27,590 --> 02:22:23,120

and truth and

3315

02:22:30,790 --> 02:22:27,600

and i was you know flabbergasted and

3316

02:22:32,389 --> 02:22:30,800

and afterwards uh you know he said

3317

02:22:34,389 --> 02:22:32,399

you're gonna punch me in a nose

3318

02:22:35,670 --> 02:22:34,399

i mean we were out in the parking lot

3319

02:22:38,070 --> 02:22:35,680

and

3320

02:22:39,590 --> 02:22:38,080

yeah i said no i you know you you said

3321

02:22:41,750 --> 02:22:39,600

what you wanted to say

3322

02:22:43,190 --> 02:22:41,760

i just wonder why he said i want to get

3323

02:22:43,990 --> 02:22:43,200

over it i want to get out of this

3324

02:22:46,389 --> 02:22:44,000

subject

3325

02:22:47,270 --> 02:22:46,399

i don't ever want to come back to it and

3326

02:22:50,710 --> 02:22:47,280

i thought i'd

3327

02:22:52,870 --> 02:22:50,720

i'd just end it and and and my for

3328

02:22:54,150 --> 02:22:52,880

participation in it and well he

3329

02:22:57,190 --> 02:22:54,160

certainly did

3330

02:22:57,510 --> 02:22:57,200

and uh i can imagine the mob mentality

3331

02:23:00,230 --> 02:22:57,520

that

3332

02:23:02,710 --> 02:23:00,240

uh was very close to kicking off he's at

3333

02:23:04,790 --> 02:23:02,720

the front he's speaking at the podium

3334

02:23:06,070 --> 02:23:04,800

um again i wasn't there but it's my

3335

02:23:09,510 --> 02:23:06,080

understanding

3336

02:23:10,469 --> 02:23:09,520

he he literally wrapped what he was

3337

02:23:13,349 --> 02:23:10,479

saying

3338

02:23:15,030 --> 02:23:13,359

and then and cut and ran he went out the

3339

02:23:16,950 --> 02:23:15,040

back door yeah

3340

02:23:19,030 --> 02:23:16,960

yep he went out the back door well he's

3341

02:23:20,389 --> 02:23:19,040

had a set apparently with one of the

3342

02:23:21,910 --> 02:23:20,399

organizers

3343

02:23:24,230 --> 02:23:21,920

uh and i didn't know this still

3344

02:23:24,630 --> 02:23:24,240

afterwards that uh you know he was going

3345

02:23:28,230 --> 02:23:24,640

to

3346

02:23:28,710 --> 02:23:28,240

microphone off and so forth but he was

3347

02:23:32,070 --> 02:23:28,720

going to

3348

02:23:34,150 --> 02:23:32,080

exit out the back door and um

3349

02:23:35,110 --> 02:23:34,160

and he and he did and you're at that but

3350

02:23:38,710 --> 02:23:35,120

he didn't

3351

02:23:41,030 --> 02:23:38,720

the back

3352

02:23:43,030 --> 02:23:41,040

so you've got to go out the the front

3353

02:23:46,150 --> 02:23:43,040

doors right

3354

02:23:49,429 --> 02:23:46,160

and yeah and chase

3355

02:23:52,469 --> 02:23:49,439

but you had to chase him down no no

3356

02:23:55,670 --> 02:23:52,479

no no what but bill didn't leave

3357

02:23:59,190 --> 02:23:55,680

he he left there but he didn't leave the

3358

02:24:00,870 --> 02:23:59,200

the conference he was staying at another

3359

02:24:04,389 --> 02:24:00,880

location and

3360

02:24:06,950 --> 02:24:04,399

um so i tried to i tried to go

3361

02:24:08,469 --> 02:24:06,960

you know i went out the front and and

3362

02:24:10,469 --> 02:24:08,479

tried to catch him but

3363

02:24:11,750 --> 02:24:10,479

but he was he was i couldn't find him i

3364

02:24:14,150 --> 02:24:11,760

didn't know where he went

3365

02:24:15,910 --> 02:24:14,160

i went to his room later the least the

3366

02:24:18,950 --> 02:24:15,920

one that was in the hotel

3367

02:24:22,550 --> 02:24:18,960

but he wasn't there yeah and i went down

3368

02:24:26,230 --> 02:24:22,560

and uh he checked out and so uh

3369

02:24:29,750 --> 02:24:26,240

but then i caught up with him uh

3370

02:24:31,270 --> 02:24:29,760

that that next morning and uh

3371

02:24:33,110 --> 02:24:31,280

and we talked we we actually had

3372

02:24:35,590 --> 02:24:33,120

breakfast uh early

3373

02:24:37,270 --> 02:24:35,600

brunch i think and and i was a little

3374

02:24:38,870 --> 02:24:37,280

upset with him and and i said you know

3375

02:24:40,469 --> 02:24:38,880

what you did what you have to do but

3376

02:24:42,070 --> 02:24:40,479

you know that really harms friendships

3377

02:24:45,190 --> 02:24:42,080

when you you wouldn't tell

3378

02:24:48,950 --> 02:24:45,200

me i mean my god we were and

3379

02:24:51,270 --> 02:24:48,960

and during my during our uh my career

3380

02:24:51,990 --> 02:24:51,280

we were close bill and i were very close

3381

02:24:53,750 --> 02:24:52,000

uh

3382

02:24:55,429 --> 02:24:53,760

you know i you know he was my asset and

3383

02:24:56,469 --> 02:24:55,439

he fully understood everything he was

3384

02:24:59,030 --> 02:24:56,479

doing and

3385

02:25:00,070 --> 02:24:59,040

and he did what i told him to do we paid

3386

02:25:02,870 --> 02:25:00,080

him and

3387

02:25:04,710 --> 02:25:02,880

and and then for him to just go go out

3388

02:25:07,190 --> 02:25:04,720

and say this without

3389

02:25:08,469 --> 02:25:07,200

giving me some kind of heads up uh and

3390

02:25:11,030 --> 02:25:08,479

he and he told me he said i

3391

02:25:12,550 --> 02:25:11,040

i if i would have told you rick you

3392

02:25:14,469 --> 02:25:12,560

probably would have talked me into not

3393

02:25:15,830 --> 02:25:14,479

doing it

3394

02:25:17,670 --> 02:25:15,840

i don't know that i would have done that

3395

02:25:21,670 --> 02:25:17,680

um have you been in

3396

02:25:27,990 --> 02:25:24,870

i have yeah i've uh

3397

02:25:31,910 --> 02:25:28,000

i've met with bill

3398

02:25:35,590 --> 02:25:31,920

a couple times uh over the years

3399

02:25:38,630 --> 02:25:35,600

uh he always sends me a christmas card

3400

02:25:41,030 --> 02:25:38,640

and and i and he

3401

02:25:42,550 --> 02:25:41,040

puts his address on there but uh it's

3402

02:25:44,710 --> 02:25:42,560

not the right one

3403

02:25:46,870 --> 02:25:44,720

i tried to find him once a few years ago

3404

02:25:49,349 --> 02:25:46,880

uh probably four or five years ago

3405

02:25:50,630 --> 02:25:49,359

i was out in california and i thought he

3406

02:25:53,429 --> 02:25:50,640

was still in burbank

3407

02:25:54,389 --> 02:25:53,439

and um and and i went down there and

3408

02:25:55,750 --> 02:25:54,399

that

3409

02:25:57,510 --> 02:25:55,760

and the building wasn't even there now

3410

02:26:00,550 --> 02:25:57,520

they'd remodeled it and

3411

02:26:02,070 --> 02:26:00,560

nobody seemed to know who he was and

3412

02:26:03,590 --> 02:26:02,080

and then i went down to this thai

3413

02:26:07,670 --> 02:26:03,600

restaurant which is a

3414

02:26:09,990 --> 02:26:07,680

like three or four uh businesses down

3415

02:26:12,469 --> 02:26:10,000

and he always ate there and he knew the

3416

02:26:14,950 --> 02:26:12,479

people very well and i went in and asked

3417

02:26:16,309 --> 02:26:14,960

the owner if uh if he knew where bill

3418

02:26:19,270 --> 02:26:16,319

lived now

3419

02:26:20,389 --> 02:26:19,280

he said no bill left build up moved back

3420

02:26:23,349 --> 02:26:20,399

to pennsylvania

3421

02:26:24,230 --> 02:26:23,359

yeah he's uh yeah it's my understanding

3422

02:26:29,110 --> 02:26:24,240

he's a

3423

02:26:35,110 --> 02:26:32,550

uh uh yeah and i heard that he

3424

02:26:36,389 --> 02:26:35,120

well i heard that he had a he was a you

3425

02:26:37,910 --> 02:26:36,399

know he was good and

3426

02:26:39,910 --> 02:26:37,920

he was a good mechanic especially on

3427

02:26:43,030 --> 02:26:39,920

motorcycles he taught himself

3428

02:26:44,389 --> 02:26:43,040

and and i i understand that he's in uh

3429

02:26:46,790 --> 02:26:44,399

i can't remember the name of the place

3430

02:26:50,230 --> 02:26:46,800

in pennsylvania but he was in um

3431

02:26:52,389 --> 02:26:50,240

he worked at a motorcycle shop at one po

3432

02:26:53,670 --> 02:26:52,399

at one time at one point his brother i

3433

02:26:56,070 --> 02:26:53,680

think or maybe his son

3434

02:26:57,830 --> 02:26:56,080

owned it and then they sold it one of

3435

02:27:00,230 --> 02:26:57,840

them sold it and moved to florida

3436

02:27:01,510 --> 02:27:00,240

and and and bill remained there and

3437

02:27:03,990 --> 02:27:01,520

stayed there and

3438

02:27:05,590 --> 02:27:04,000

and was working at the uh that's that's

3439

02:27:07,190 --> 02:27:05,600

the last i heard i i don't

3440

02:27:08,790 --> 02:27:07,200

you may be right about a janitor i don't

3441

02:27:12,070 --> 02:27:08,800

know yeah that's uh

3442

02:27:15,510 --> 02:27:12,080

it's it's it's also uh

3443

02:27:19,429 --> 02:27:15,520

for the ufo community especially

3444

02:27:21,429 --> 02:27:19,439

those that are newer to what's going on

3445

02:27:22,790 --> 02:27:21,439

especially say the last three years

3446

02:27:24,389 --> 02:27:22,800

right with tsa

3447

02:27:26,070 --> 02:27:24,399

which we'll discuss when we come back

3448

02:27:29,429 --> 02:27:26,080

after the break but

3449

02:27:32,469 --> 02:27:29,439

they don't understand the

3450

02:27:33,270 --> 02:27:32,479

the hills and valleys that the ufo

3451
02:27:36,710 --> 02:27:33,280
community

3452
02:27:40,389 --> 02:27:36,720
has has gone through the last 50 years

3453
02:27:43,429 --> 02:27:40,399
there has been a lot of situations that

3454
02:27:44,150 --> 02:27:43,439
uh we have gone through recovered from

3455
02:27:47,270 --> 02:27:44,160
and moved

3456
02:27:50,309 --> 02:27:47,280
on and this this event

3457
02:27:53,429 --> 02:27:50,319
in in las vegas was uh

3458
02:27:57,270 --> 02:27:53,439
a tremendous uh earthquake and there's

3459
02:28:04,389 --> 02:28:01,910
yes i i agree i i i agree

3460
02:28:05,030 --> 02:28:04,399
uh it was a shocker to a lot of people

3461
02:28:07,190 --> 02:28:05,040
even

3462
02:28:08,630 --> 02:28:07,200
within the government and you know they

3463
02:28:11,990 --> 02:28:08,640

i'd get calls and

3464

02:28:13,429 --> 02:28:12,000

why the hell did moore do this why

3465

02:28:15,590 --> 02:28:13,439

you know you had a hell of an asset

3466

02:28:17,110 --> 02:28:15,600

there why didn't he you know i i'd get

3467

02:28:22,150 --> 02:28:17,120

ripped all the time about it and

3468

02:28:26,389 --> 02:28:22,160

uh of course phil phil class uh had a

3469

02:28:27,670 --> 02:28:26,399

field day with that many did many did

3470

02:28:31,030 --> 02:28:27,680

but the question

3471

02:28:32,469 --> 02:28:31,040

uh immediately for everybody was okay

3472

02:28:36,950 --> 02:28:32,479

well if there's bill

3473

02:28:39,990 --> 02:28:36,960

then who else who else yeah and

3474

02:28:43,190 --> 02:28:40,000

true yeah let's take oh yeah

3475

02:28:45,830 --> 02:28:43,200

go ahead richard and there are there are

3476

02:28:47,510 --> 02:28:45,840

uh at least two that i know of and and

3477

02:28:50,150 --> 02:28:47,520

i'm sure there's many more

3478

02:28:52,550 --> 02:28:50,160

uh there's many more i know one person

3479

02:28:55,830 --> 02:28:52,560

who writes books uh all the time

3480

02:28:58,469 --> 02:28:55,840

used to be he i think he just

3481

02:28:59,750 --> 02:28:58,479

well book in a while he wrote one book

3482

02:29:03,990 --> 02:28:59,760

about roswell

3483

02:29:07,190 --> 02:29:04,000

uh and uh he uh he was a

3484

02:29:08,550 --> 02:29:07,200

he was a government that's it and he he

3485

02:29:10,630 --> 02:29:08,560

wrote in the book what the government

3486

02:29:12,150 --> 02:29:10,640

wanted him to

3487

02:29:13,510 --> 02:29:12,160

very interesting let's take our break

3488

02:29:15,590 --> 02:29:13,520

right here our guest tonight richard

3489

02:29:18,630 --> 02:29:15,600

dodie now we're heading into

3490

02:29:20,550 --> 02:29:18,640

overtime this is fade to black i

3491

02:29:21,910 --> 02:29:20,560

am your host jimmy church i want to

3492

02:29:23,910 --> 02:29:21,920

remind everybody what's going on

3493

02:29:25,270 --> 02:29:23,920

tomorrow night sheree and tony rathman

3494

02:29:27,349 --> 02:29:25,280

are here ghost hunting

3495

02:29:29,830 --> 02:29:27,359

thursday night fader night open lines

3496

02:29:31,910 --> 02:29:29,840

all night long this weekend i am hosting

3497

02:29:34,230 --> 02:29:31,920

the conscious life expo want you to go

3498

02:29:35,190 --> 02:29:34,240

to consciouslifeexpo.com for tickets and

3499

02:29:37,349 --> 02:29:35,200

info

3500

02:29:39,510 --> 02:29:37,359

and i'll be right back after this short

3501

02:29:50,020 --> 02:29:39,520

break stay with us it's overtime

3502

02:29:56,150 --> 02:29:50,030

with richard dodie stay with us

3503

02:30:00,469 --> 02:29:58,550

hey what up y'all biblical fox here and

3504

02:30:05,670 --> 02:30:00,479

you are listening to my boy

3505

02:30:08,950 --> 02:30:05,680

jimmy church on jimmychurchradio.com

3506

02:30:16,230 --> 02:30:08,960

despite popular opinion reading a book

3507

02:30:19,990 --> 02:30:18,309

this is jimmy of fade to black and i

3508

02:30:23,190 --> 02:30:20,000

take life change tea

3509

02:30:23,910 --> 02:30:23,200

supplements every single day it's what i

3510

02:30:26,429 --> 02:30:23,920

do

3511

02:30:30,070 --> 02:30:26,439

click on their banner at

3512

02:30:34,870 --> 02:30:32,230

when you take the beans from central

3513

02:30:36,150 --> 02:30:34,880

america with dashes of indonesian and

3514

02:30:38,389 --> 02:30:36,160

african mixed in

3515

02:30:39,750 --> 02:30:38,399

and then roasted to the dark side of

3516

02:30:42,950 --> 02:30:39,760

fade to black

3517

02:30:45,910 --> 02:30:42,960

you create the ultimate brew of fringe

3518

02:30:47,590 --> 02:30:45,920

introducing the fade to black blend from

3519

02:30:50,550 --> 02:30:47,600

river moon coffee

3520

02:30:52,710 --> 02:30:50,560

yes river moon's darkest customized

3521

02:30:55,830 --> 02:30:52,720

roast was created for the love

3522

02:30:58,710 --> 02:30:55,840

of fade to black the alchemy of

3523

02:31:01,990 --> 02:30:58,720

masterful roasting and smoking the beans

3524

02:31:05,590 --> 02:31:02,000

is in every sip of this full-bodied dark

3525

02:31:07,510 --> 02:31:05,600

java i need my coffee doc deep

3526

02:31:10,070 --> 02:31:07,520

with distinct bittersweet chocolate

3527

02:31:12,469 --> 02:31:10,080

highlights just like the bunker

3528

02:31:13,349 --> 02:31:12,479

leaning further into the darkness of the

3529

02:31:15,750 --> 02:31:13,359

roast is

3530

02:31:16,630 --> 02:31:15,760

fade to black blend from river moon

3531

02:31:18,349 --> 02:31:16,640

coffee

3532

02:31:20,309 --> 02:31:18,359

just click on the banner at

3533

02:31:21,510 --> 02:31:20,319

jimmychurchradio.com and use the promo

3534

02:31:26,070 --> 02:31:21,520

code f2b

3535

02:31:28,070 --> 02:31:26,080

blend for 15 off of your order today

3536

02:31:29,670 --> 02:31:28,080

hello my name is billy carson and i'm a

3537

02:31:31,429 --> 02:31:29,680

best-selling author and the founder of

3538

02:31:33,030 --> 02:31:31,439

forbidden knowledge dot tv

3539

02:31:35,270 --> 02:31:33,040

together with my team we have built a

3540

02:31:36,870 --> 02:31:35,280

all new contest streaming tv platform

3541

02:31:37,429 --> 02:31:36,880

designed with every family member in

3542

02:31:38,950 --> 02:31:37,439

mind

3543

02:31:40,630 --> 02:31:38,960

if you have ever wanted to travel the

3544

02:31:42,070 --> 02:31:40,640

world and attend lectures and workshops

3545

02:31:42,710 --> 02:31:42,080

from your favorite speakers but weren't

3546

02:31:45,429 --> 02:31:42,720

able to

3547

02:31:46,070 --> 02:31:45,439

look no further forbidden knowledge dot

3548

02:31:47,750 --> 02:31:46,080

tv

3549

02:31:49,590 --> 02:31:47,760

there are dozens of workshops and

3550

02:31:51,670 --> 02:31:49,600

lectures from speakers you know and love

3551

02:31:53,590 --> 02:31:51,680

we have also included amazing categories

3552

02:31:55,429 --> 02:31:53,600

to assure that your consciousness is

3553

02:31:56,070 --> 02:31:55,439

entertained and elevating on a daily

3554

02:31:58,150 --> 02:31:56,080

basis

3555

02:31:59,349 --> 02:31:58,160

amazing interviews ancient history

3556

02:32:01,349 --> 02:31:59,359

ascension knowledge

3557

02:32:02,469 --> 02:32:01,359

wisdom teachings documentaries

3558

02:32:04,710 --> 02:32:02,479

conspiracies

3559

02:32:07,429 --> 02:32:04,720

mysteries health and fitness conscious

3560

02:32:09,510 --> 02:32:07,439

cooking meditations finance yoga and so

3561

02:32:11,670 --> 02:32:09,520

much more to start your free trial on

3562

02:32:13,830 --> 02:32:11,680

any mobile device or computer surf to

3563

02:32:15,590 --> 02:32:13,840

forbidden knowledge dot tv

3564

02:32:17,990 --> 02:32:15,600

that's forbidden knowledge with the

3565

02:32:20,550 --> 02:32:18,000

number four forbidden knowledge dot

3566

02:32:21,110 --> 02:32:20,560

tv again visit forbidden knowledge dot

3567

02:32:24,630 --> 02:32:21,120

tv

3568

02:32:25,670 --> 02:32:24,640

today are you intrigued by paranormal

3569

02:32:28,150 --> 02:32:25,680

talk radio

3570

02:32:29,349 --> 02:32:28,160

you love the new paranormal radio app

3571

02:32:31,910 --> 02:32:29,359

from talk stream

3572

02:32:33,990 --> 02:32:31,920

live you'll find a great selection of

3573

02:32:37,110 --> 02:32:34,000

talk shows covering ufos

3574

02:32:39,510 --> 02:32:37,120

ghosts strange phenomena and much more

3575

02:32:41,270 --> 02:32:39,520

download the paranormal radio app now

3576

02:32:43,190 --> 02:32:41,280

and start listening to the very best in

3577

02:32:44,710 --> 02:32:43,200

paranormal talk entertainment

3578

02:32:47,590 --> 02:32:44,720

including the network you're listening

3579

02:32:50,830 --> 02:32:47,600

to right now the paranormal radio app

3580

02:33:13,190 --> 02:32:50,840

free in google play and the ios app

3581

02:33:13,200 --> 02:33:22,870

this is kjcr jimmychurchradio.com

3582

02:33:22,880 --> 02:33:31,670

[Music]

3583

02:33:36,070 --> 02:33:33,670

welcome back fade to black i am your

3584

02:33:37,990 --> 02:33:36,080

host jimmy church

3585

02:33:40,309 --> 02:33:38,000

that's one of the most anticipated shows

3586

02:33:42,309 --> 02:33:40,319

of the year no doubt our guest tonight

3587

02:33:43,349 --> 02:33:42,319

richard dodie and we are going into

3588

02:33:45,510 --> 02:33:43,359

overtime

3589

02:33:48,630 --> 02:33:45,520

i knew that we would run out of time and

3590

02:33:52,230 --> 02:33:48,640

i do want to say to the audience look

3591

02:33:54,790 --> 02:33:52,240

so much uh to discuss with richard

3592

02:33:55,750 --> 02:33:54,800

all of it uh too it's just too many

3593

02:33:58,389 --> 02:33:55,760

subjects

3594

02:34:00,070 --> 02:33:58,399

and and and like richard said earlier

3595

02:34:01,750 --> 02:34:00,080

it's gonna take a couple hours just for

3596

02:34:02,950 --> 02:34:01,760

that one subject and that's what we're

3597

02:34:05,670 --> 02:34:02,960

doing tonight

3598

02:34:06,070 --> 02:34:05,680

um and we're doing the best that we can

3599

02:34:08,950 --> 02:34:06,080

and

3600

02:34:11,030 --> 02:34:08,960

richard thank you uh for hanging on for

3601
02:34:11,830 --> 02:34:11,040
an extra segment here for some overtime

3602
02:34:15,590 --> 02:34:11,840
because

3603
02:34:17,510 --> 02:34:15,600
i wanted to ask you about ttsa

3604
02:34:18,790 --> 02:34:17,520
and when we're talking about government

3605
02:34:21,910 --> 02:34:18,800
assets we're talking about

3606
02:34:24,070 --> 02:34:21,920
cia and counterintelligence and dia

3607
02:34:25,670 --> 02:34:24,080
and all of these different agencies when

3608
02:34:28,389 --> 02:34:25,680
you look at the staff

3609
02:34:29,349 --> 02:34:28,399
of ttsa which i have done over the last

3610
02:34:32,150 --> 02:34:29,359
three years

3611
02:34:32,870 --> 02:34:32,160
and i go down the list and 11 of 12

3612
02:34:36,230 --> 02:34:32,880
principal

3613
02:34:39,030 --> 02:34:36,240

employees at tsa are uh

3614

02:34:40,630 --> 02:34:39,040

cia department of defense counter

3615

02:34:44,230 --> 02:34:40,640

intelligence

3616

02:34:47,590 --> 02:34:44,240

this is what their cv is and and

3617

02:34:49,349 --> 02:34:47,600

as presented to the public in a publicly

3618

02:34:53,110 --> 02:34:49,359

traded company

3619

02:34:56,150 --> 02:34:53,120

um is that an indication of

3620

02:34:59,030 --> 02:34:56,160

uh handling information uh

3621

02:35:01,030 --> 02:34:59,040

to be presented in a certain way it is

3622

02:35:05,990 --> 02:35:01,040

there a possibility that

3623

02:35:10,469 --> 02:35:09,030

yeah very possible considering uh that

3624

02:35:13,349 --> 02:35:10,479

the people on the board

3625

02:35:14,389 --> 02:35:13,359

i mean i i work for dr put off he was

3626

02:35:17,270 --> 02:35:14,399

you know

3627

02:35:19,030 --> 02:35:17,280

i don't think there's a better human

3628

02:35:21,910 --> 02:35:19,040

being on this planet

3629

02:35:23,429 --> 02:35:21,920

than dr puthoff he's a fantastic human

3630

02:35:25,990 --> 02:35:23,439

being

3631

02:35:26,550 --> 02:35:26,000

i worked for him for 11 years we worked

3632

02:35:30,950 --> 02:35:26,560

on some

3633

02:35:36,389 --> 02:35:30,960

really really highly sensitive projects

3634

02:35:38,389 --> 02:35:36,399

from darpa and and you know he would be

3635

02:35:40,150 --> 02:35:38,399

the number one person that i would have

3636

02:35:43,270 --> 02:35:40,160

on any kind of board

3637

02:35:45,750 --> 02:35:43,280

um and uh so

3638

02:35:46,469 --> 02:35:45,760

i can speak highly of him i'm not sure

3639

02:35:49,990 --> 02:35:46,479

of the others

3640

02:35:54,070 --> 02:35:50,000

and i know de long and and

3641

02:35:55,990 --> 02:35:54,080

and some of the others are uh

3642

02:35:57,750 --> 02:35:56,000

uh the other i think it said what's his

3643

02:36:00,950 --> 02:35:57,760

name uh similan

3644

02:36:02,950 --> 02:36:00,960

jim semivan yeah yeah simivan

3645

02:36:04,150 --> 02:36:02,960

uh you know he's an intelligence

3646

02:36:07,190 --> 02:36:04,160

community i didn't know him

3647

02:36:08,790 --> 02:36:07,200

in cia so i can't really speak much of

3648

02:36:12,150 --> 02:36:08,800

him but

3649

02:36:14,389 --> 02:36:12,160

you put these people together uh

3650

02:36:17,510 --> 02:36:14,399

i would say that there's a government

3651

02:36:23,910 --> 02:36:20,550

well for what for for what end

3652

02:36:24,630 --> 02:36:23,920

right is it to um obviously it's

3653

02:36:28,389 --> 02:36:24,640

information

3654

02:36:30,630 --> 02:36:28,399

it's also uh uh

3655

02:36:32,710 --> 02:36:30,640

an entertainment company you know

3656

02:36:36,070 --> 02:36:32,720

producing entertainment

3657

02:36:36,870 --> 02:36:36,080

uh vehicles and then you have a

3658

02:36:39,990 --> 02:36:36,880

purported

3659

02:36:42,790 --> 02:36:40,000

uh a technical division

3660

02:36:44,309 --> 02:36:42,800

uh with uh steve justice from skunk

3661

02:36:47,190 --> 02:36:44,319

works you know running that

3662

02:36:49,270 --> 02:36:47,200

in alien technology um and then you have

3663

02:36:52,389 --> 02:36:49,280

a research and investigating

3664

02:36:54,469 --> 02:36:52,399

uh allegedly again i don't

3665

02:36:55,830 --> 02:36:54,479

know the inner workings of tsa but then

3666

02:36:59,990 --> 02:36:55,840

you have the other side

3667

02:37:03,429 --> 02:37:00,000

that is researching uh ufo and uap

3668

02:37:06,870 --> 02:37:03,439

incidents um that's uh

3669

02:37:09,270 --> 02:37:06,880

and if it's completely run by uh

3670

02:37:10,110 --> 02:37:09,280

uh government uh current government

3671

02:37:13,190 --> 02:37:10,120

employees and

3672

02:37:13,910 --> 02:37:13,200

ex-government employees that is a

3673

02:37:18,630 --> 02:37:13,920

message

3674

02:37:21,990 --> 02:37:18,640

that is controlled i would think

3675

02:37:25,270 --> 02:37:22,000

i agree yeah i agree um you know

3676
02:37:25,590 --> 02:37:25,280
you have uh there's so many people on

3677
02:37:32,469 --> 02:37:25,600
that

3678
02:37:35,910 --> 02:37:32,479
highly uh highly trained uh

3679
02:37:43,429 --> 02:37:40,150
what's his name uh one of them that

3680
02:37:45,349 --> 02:37:43,439
counter i think he's talking about

3681
02:37:48,150 --> 02:37:45,359
nuclear biological chemical

3682
02:37:49,750 --> 02:37:48,160
yes a specialist you have a brain

3683
02:37:50,389 --> 02:37:49,760
specialist do you have a brain

3684
02:37:53,910 --> 02:37:50,399
specialist

3685
02:37:57,030 --> 02:37:53,920
cia brain neuro

3686
02:37:59,270 --> 02:37:57,040
specialist that's a pretty interesting

3687
02:38:02,309 --> 02:38:00,469
yeah employee you talking about kick

3688
02:38:03,670 --> 02:38:02,319

green no i'm talking about somebody else

3689

02:38:05,590 --> 02:38:03,680

i think he's still there

3690

02:38:07,510 --> 02:38:05,600

but yeah there's i don't think kitt

3691

02:38:10,710 --> 02:38:07,520

green ever made it to the roster

3692

02:38:13,030 --> 02:38:10,720

officially well i don't i don't i i

3693

02:38:17,110 --> 02:38:13,040

think he's not officially but

3694

02:38:20,469 --> 02:38:17,120

um he was uh

3695

02:38:24,070 --> 02:38:20,479

he was connected in some way um

3696

02:38:28,070 --> 02:38:24,080

to it so yeah uh i

3697

02:38:29,990 --> 02:38:28,080

i i don't know i don't uh i've i've

3698

02:38:31,270 --> 02:38:30,000

spoken with some of them some of the

3699

02:38:33,510 --> 02:38:31,280

people i know

3700

02:38:35,110 --> 02:38:33,520

uh kit and doctor put off very good

3701

02:38:38,150 --> 02:38:35,120

friends with him and

3702

02:38:42,230 --> 02:38:38,160

uh they don't say a whole lot and

3703

02:38:45,429 --> 02:38:42,240

and i think there's there's a real

3704

02:38:47,190 --> 02:38:45,439

sensitive area uh

3705

02:38:49,990 --> 02:38:47,200

that they're they don't want to discuss

3706

02:38:53,030 --> 02:38:50,000

i think they advertise

3707

02:38:53,750 --> 02:38:53,040

you know science technology and things

3708

02:38:56,309 --> 02:38:53,760

but

3709

02:38:56,790 --> 02:38:56,319

i i don't know that they i think there's

3710

02:39:04,389 --> 02:38:56,800

some

3711

02:39:06,950 --> 02:39:04,399

uh tsa that's uh doing things that that

3712

02:39:09,349 --> 02:39:06,960

is not reported i mean that's that's my

3713

02:39:13,510 --> 02:39:09,359

own opinion i don't know that for a fact

3714

02:39:15,670 --> 02:39:13,520

now how do we couple that with

3715

02:39:17,190 --> 02:39:15,680

uh the media the way that things have

3716

02:39:19,750 --> 02:39:17,200

been handled lately

3717

02:39:21,590 --> 02:39:19,760

uh not only through you know say tucker

3718

02:39:23,349 --> 02:39:21,600

carlson of course over at fox but the

3719

02:39:25,270 --> 02:39:23,359

rest of the media that has been

3720

02:39:27,190 --> 02:39:25,280

uh covering this over the last three

3721

02:39:30,389 --> 02:39:27,200

years and then

3722

02:39:33,750 --> 02:39:30,399

you know a tip and that that program

3723

02:39:35,429 --> 02:39:33,760

uh that lou elizondo ran allegedly

3724

02:39:37,990 --> 02:39:35,439

uh we don't know any of that officially

3725

02:39:38,710 --> 02:39:38,000

but uh now going all the way to the

3726
02:39:42,790 --> 02:39:38,720
senate

3727
02:39:43,190 --> 02:39:42,800
and the uap task force is this something

3728
02:39:48,630 --> 02:39:43,200
that

3729
02:39:50,150 --> 02:39:48,640
senate is really concerned about this

3730
02:39:52,150 --> 02:39:50,160
is this something that's just going to

3731
02:39:54,790 --> 02:39:52,160
go away and we're not going to hear

3732
02:40:00,309 --> 02:39:54,800
any more about it how do you see

3733
02:40:06,710 --> 02:40:03,670
i i was i would be ho

3734
02:40:10,710 --> 02:40:06,720
i hoped that there's going to be close

3735
02:40:13,990 --> 02:40:10,720
disclosure um you know

3736
02:40:16,389 --> 02:40:14,000
everything that they're doing

3737
02:40:18,309 --> 02:40:16,399
uh there's there's for for people

3738
02:40:19,910 --> 02:40:18,319

insiders like myself and

3739

02:40:22,550 --> 02:40:19,920

and all the other intelligence officers

3740

02:40:26,309 --> 02:40:22,560

that i keep contact with

3741

02:40:28,309 --> 02:40:26,319

uh over the ha i have over the years

3742

02:40:29,990 --> 02:40:28,319

and there's a retired a retired

3743

02:40:30,870 --> 02:40:30,000

intelligence officer association i'm a

3744

02:40:32,550 --> 02:40:30,880

member of

3745

02:40:35,750 --> 02:40:32,560

so we get together and talk about this

3746

02:40:37,510 --> 02:40:35,760

subject and

3747

02:40:39,670 --> 02:40:37,520

you know we're we're not surprised

3748

02:40:42,469 --> 02:40:39,680

because everything that's being

3749

02:40:43,110 --> 02:40:42,479

disclosed now we already knew about i

3750

02:40:45,750 --> 02:40:43,120

mean

3751

02:40:47,269 --> 02:40:45,760

there was a program always a program uh

3752

02:40:53,830 --> 02:40:47,279

from

3753

02:40:57,590 --> 02:40:53,840

slowly leaking out i think the uh

3754

02:41:00,950 --> 02:40:57,600

the atep is is the uh

3755

02:41:03,590 --> 02:41:00,960

just a front and i think there's so much

3756

02:41:05,670 --> 02:41:03,600

more and i think harry reid said it he

3757

02:41:07,590 --> 02:41:05,680

said there's so much more

3758

02:41:09,429 --> 02:41:07,600

to this subject that's not being

3759

02:41:11,190 --> 02:41:09,439

reported and the government doesn't want

3760

02:41:13,750 --> 02:41:11,200

you to know about

3761

02:41:15,269 --> 02:41:13,760

uh and i i actually think harry reid

3762

02:41:18,230 --> 02:41:15,279

knows

3763

02:41:20,469 --> 02:41:18,240

more than he's admitting to i think he

3764

02:41:23,590 --> 02:41:20,479

he knows a lot more

3765

02:41:25,910 --> 02:41:23,600

uh than than one of his briefers

3766

02:41:26,950 --> 02:41:25,920

when he was majority leader in the

3767

02:41:30,230 --> 02:41:26,960

senate

3768

02:41:32,309 --> 02:41:30,240

is a is a retired

3769

02:41:33,910 --> 02:41:32,319

or he's now retired at the time he was

3770

02:41:36,870 --> 02:41:33,920

an intelligence officer

3771

02:41:37,750 --> 02:41:36,880

for dia and he was uh on uh he was

3772

02:41:41,269 --> 02:41:37,760

loaned

3773

02:41:43,910 --> 02:41:41,279

to the harry reid staff and he's a

3774

02:41:44,710 --> 02:41:43,920

member of the retired the retired thomas

3775

02:41:47,910 --> 02:41:44,720

association

3776

02:41:50,790 --> 02:41:47,920

and a friend of mine um and he

3777

02:41:52,550 --> 02:41:50,800

he tells me this guy had a high level

3778

02:41:55,670 --> 02:41:52,560

cosmic security clearance

3779

02:41:58,870 --> 02:41:55,680

he read and that he knows a hell of a

3780

02:42:01,910 --> 02:41:58,880

lot more than he's talking about

3781

02:42:06,150 --> 02:42:01,920

when you uh uh

3782

02:42:08,469 --> 02:42:06,160

go to conferences today and you look at

3783

02:42:09,269 --> 02:42:08,479

the attendees and you're looking out in

3784

02:42:12,550 --> 02:42:09,279

the room

3785

02:42:15,670 --> 02:42:12,560

are there agents there that

3786

02:42:18,230 --> 02:42:15,680

are uh you know posing as attendees

3787

02:42:21,590 --> 02:42:18,240

right they got a little badge and things

3788

02:42:25,110 --> 02:42:21,600

but you recognize them and you know them

3789

02:42:28,150 --> 02:42:25,120

as as as government agents afos

3790

02:42:30,230 --> 02:42:28,160

i or or another agency that you've

3791

02:42:33,830 --> 02:42:30,240

worked with in the past oh

3792

02:42:37,590 --> 02:42:33,840

oh absolutely every single

3793

02:42:39,910 --> 02:42:37,600

uh ufo convention or or conference that

3794

02:42:40,950 --> 02:42:39,920

i've been to and i go to a lot of them

3795

02:42:43,110 --> 02:42:40,960

over the years

3796

02:42:45,269 --> 02:42:43,120

uh there's there's intelligence officers

3797

02:42:47,429 --> 02:42:45,279

at every single one of them

3798

02:42:48,790 --> 02:42:47,439

uh some of them i know or some of them i

3799

02:42:51,990 --> 02:42:48,800

can pick out

3800

02:42:55,110 --> 02:42:52,000

um in fact the last one i was at

3801
02:42:58,950 --> 02:42:55,120
um uh well no not the last one but the

3802
02:43:01,990 --> 02:42:58,960
the the mega con that i spoke at in 2019

3803
02:43:05,030 --> 02:43:02,000
um george knapp said

3804
02:43:05,830 --> 02:43:05,040
is that guy over there an intelligence

3805
02:43:07,750 --> 02:43:05,840
officer

3806
02:43:09,030 --> 02:43:07,760
what about her she's got to be

3807
02:43:10,389 --> 02:43:09,040
intelligence officer

3808
02:43:11,590 --> 02:43:10,399
i said well she's a dead giveaway

3809
02:43:12,710 --> 02:43:11,600
because she came in here in the air

3810
02:43:16,230 --> 02:43:12,720
force uniform

3811
02:43:18,790 --> 02:43:16,240
so i mean she's why would you

3812
02:43:20,230 --> 02:43:18,800
do that i don't i don't know why but

3813
02:43:21,349 --> 02:43:20,240

yeah sure enough they were and i

3814

02:43:23,910 --> 02:43:21,359

introduced myself and

3815

02:43:24,389 --> 02:43:23,920

and she was very open the other guy

3816

02:43:26,950 --> 02:43:24,399

wasn't

3817

02:43:28,950 --> 02:43:26,960

uh and and she fully admitted she works

3818

02:43:30,950 --> 02:43:28,960

for air force intelligence

3819

02:43:32,230 --> 02:43:30,960

she says i'm here just to find out what

3820

02:43:35,349 --> 02:43:32,240

is going to be just

3821

02:43:37,030 --> 02:43:35,359

disclosed how do you spot the fed

3822

02:43:39,110 --> 02:43:37,040

how do you spot the fed in a crowd what

3823

02:43:41,750 --> 02:43:39,120

are you looking for help me i need to

3824

02:43:44,230 --> 02:43:41,760

identify i like to play that game

3825

02:43:45,830 --> 02:43:44,240

uh i'll do it at conferences i'll say

3826

02:43:48,790 --> 02:43:45,840

okay let's play spot the fed

3827

02:43:50,389 --> 02:43:48,800

all right let's go right now uh how do

3828

02:43:53,110 --> 02:43:50,399

you do it

3829

02:43:55,910 --> 02:43:53,120

they're they're clean cut number one uh

3830

02:43:59,269 --> 02:43:55,920

most of them are very very clean cut

3831

02:44:02,950 --> 02:43:59,279

they uh have a professional appearance

3832

02:44:06,389 --> 02:44:02,960

uh and they uh are dressed very well um

3833

02:44:08,550 --> 02:44:06,399

the suit or or maybe a sports coat

3834

02:44:09,990 --> 02:44:08,560

uh and they're always with somebody else

3835

02:44:11,750 --> 02:44:10,000

and they're always together

3836

02:44:13,030 --> 02:44:11,760

i mean they're they're they're doing

3837

02:44:16,150 --> 02:44:13,040

everything together

3838

02:44:18,630 --> 02:44:16,160

and they stand away from everyone

3839

02:44:19,670 --> 02:44:18,640

they isolate themselves and they do that

3840

02:44:22,710 --> 02:44:19,680

because so they can

3841

02:44:26,389 --> 02:44:22,720

up so they can observe

3842

02:44:27,910 --> 02:44:26,399

everyone and and that's one of that's

3843

02:44:29,429 --> 02:44:27,920

that's the advice i would give you if

3844

02:44:32,550 --> 02:44:29,439

you're looking for one

3845

02:44:33,670 --> 02:44:32,560

um now there are there are some probably

3846

02:44:36,150 --> 02:44:33,680

that are

3847

02:44:37,190 --> 02:44:36,160

undercover i mean deep cover where you

3848

02:44:39,429 --> 02:44:37,200

probably wouldn't

3849

02:44:41,349 --> 02:44:39,439

be able to identify him because they

3850

02:44:44,630 --> 02:44:41,359

might have long hair they don't dress

3851

02:44:47,030 --> 02:44:44,640

very well and and but but but they

3852

02:44:49,190 --> 02:44:47,040

are i mean i saw one once a few years

3853

02:44:51,670 --> 02:44:49,200

ago i think it was a 2014

3854

02:44:52,230 --> 02:44:51,680

or whatever no the yeah i think it was

3855

02:44:55,510 --> 02:44:52,240

it's still

3856

02:44:58,469 --> 02:44:55,520

laughing uh it was 2014 when

3857

02:45:00,469 --> 02:44:58,479

uh i saw i saw a guy and i did i thought

3858

02:45:03,670 --> 02:45:00,479

i recognized him but i thought yeah

3859

02:45:05,429 --> 02:45:03,680

that's not him but the one of the other

3860

02:45:09,110 --> 02:45:05,439

ones that i was with

3861

02:45:10,870 --> 02:45:09,120

um that i befriended while i was there i

3862

02:45:14,150 --> 02:45:10,880

knew i knew him before

3863

02:45:14,710 --> 02:45:14,160

he said hey look over at steve and i

3864

02:45:17,110 --> 02:45:14,720

said that's

3865

02:45:18,389 --> 02:45:17,120

is that steve and then i announced his

3866

02:45:19,910 --> 02:45:18,399

last name yeah

3867

02:45:21,670 --> 02:45:19,920

i said what the hell is he undercover or

3868

02:45:23,910 --> 02:45:21,680

what and and

3869

02:45:25,269 --> 02:45:23,920

he said yeah yeah yeah he's trying to be

3870

02:45:27,990 --> 02:45:25,279

undercover why

3871

02:45:29,269 --> 02:45:28,000

no well nobody really cares here i mean

3872

02:45:31,269 --> 02:45:29,279

they know

3873

02:45:32,790 --> 02:45:31,279

most organizers know that the

3874

02:45:34,550 --> 02:45:32,800

intelligence officers are going to be

3875

02:45:38,070 --> 02:45:34,560

there

3876

02:45:40,550 --> 02:45:38,080

have uh you know fade to black um

3877

02:45:42,550 --> 02:45:40,560

and yeah you know you know the guests

3878

02:45:45,830 --> 02:45:42,560

i've had on the show have i

3879

02:45:49,110 --> 02:45:45,840

had an asset on this show

3880

02:45:57,910 --> 02:45:53,670

i'm positive you have i'm i'm

3881

02:46:00,230 --> 02:45:57,920

i'm sure you have um i can't

3882

02:46:02,469 --> 02:46:00,240

necessarily name the person but i know

3883

02:46:05,910 --> 02:46:02,479

one particular person you had

3884

02:46:09,110 --> 02:46:05,920

uh some years ago it was before i

3885

02:46:12,230 --> 02:46:09,120

i was on uh was definitely

3886

02:46:14,710 --> 02:46:12,240

um and he was pulling your leg uh

3887

02:46:16,389 --> 02:46:14,720

uh i i watched it later i didn't watch

3888

02:46:19,910 --> 02:46:16,399

it at the time exactly

3889

02:46:20,790 --> 02:46:19,920

but uh yeah yeah i know one but i'm sure

3890

02:46:26,309 --> 02:46:20,800

there

3891

02:46:28,389 --> 02:46:26,319

uh wonder and i think about you know i

3892

02:46:29,510 --> 02:46:28,399

okay first off richard i don't trust

3893

02:46:33,110 --> 02:46:29,520

anybody

3894

02:46:36,469 --> 02:46:33,120

right i just don't i don't i don't

3895

02:46:40,309 --> 02:46:36,479

um i'm contacted constantly and things

3896

02:46:43,429 --> 02:46:40,319

but i have to approach things

3897

02:46:45,830 --> 02:46:43,439

from that angle and if there's a

3898

02:46:46,950 --> 02:46:45,840

any counter intel or asset or anything

3899

02:46:49,830 --> 02:46:46,960

else out there that

3900

02:46:50,710 --> 02:46:49,840

that knows they know how i look at

3901
02:46:53,590 --> 02:46:50,720
things i am not

3902
02:46:55,190 --> 02:46:53,600
gullible i'm just not i i i don't

3903
02:46:59,510 --> 02:46:55,200
approach things

3904
02:47:02,550 --> 02:46:59,520
uh that way um but

3905
02:47:05,830 --> 02:47:02,560
going out there and playing this game is

3906
02:47:07,349 --> 02:47:05,840
is done for a reason and i i have to ask

3907
02:47:10,389 --> 02:47:07,359
myself that i do it all the time

3908
02:47:13,830 --> 02:47:10,399
why do it right why why why

3909
02:47:15,349 --> 02:47:13,840
do it if uh if if this show was done to

3910
02:47:17,110 --> 02:47:15,359
present information but it's also

3911
02:47:19,110 --> 02:47:17,120
entertainment and we have fun we talk

3912
02:47:22,309 --> 02:47:19,120
about food and movies and

3913
02:47:25,190 --> 02:47:22,319

and everything else on the show why

3914

02:47:26,230 --> 02:47:25,200

come on here and do that is it to play

3915

02:47:29,269 --> 02:47:26,240

me

3916

02:47:30,550 --> 02:47:29,279

or is it to play the audience what's the

3917

02:47:32,550 --> 02:47:30,560

intention

3918

02:47:33,990 --> 02:47:32,560

i i you know i don't know i i think

3919

02:47:37,269 --> 02:47:34,000

eagle the guy has

3920

02:47:40,389 --> 02:47:37,279

an ego or the person has an ego

3921

02:47:44,550 --> 02:47:40,399

are they trying trying to think

3922

02:47:50,950 --> 02:47:49,030

satisfy their own ability to deceive

3923

02:47:52,710 --> 02:47:50,960

some something like that i mean i'm not

3924

02:47:56,070 --> 02:47:52,720

a psychologist i'm sure psychology

3925

02:47:58,070 --> 02:47:56,080

could give a better uh reason but um

3926

02:47:59,990 --> 02:47:58,080

did you have christopher mellon on your

3927

02:48:03,110 --> 02:48:00,000

show no uh

3928

02:48:06,309 --> 02:48:03,120

he's he has agreed to come on the show

3929

02:48:09,670 --> 02:48:06,319

we just haven't uh gotten it arranged

3930

02:48:15,349 --> 02:48:09,680

okay but why would you ask

3931

02:48:19,269 --> 02:48:17,190

okay yeah let's uh let's keep me in the

3932

02:48:23,510 --> 02:48:19,279

legal side of things in the clear

3933

02:48:26,389 --> 02:48:23,520

but he's an interesting cat for me

3934

02:48:27,429 --> 02:48:26,399

um because of his family and where he

3935

02:48:28,870 --> 02:48:27,439

stands

3936

02:48:30,550 --> 02:48:28,880

he doesn't need to be out here talking

3937

02:48:33,429 --> 02:48:30,560

about ufos right

3938

02:48:34,389 --> 02:48:33,439

he's he's got the good life right

3939

02:48:36,550 --> 02:48:34,399

exactly

3940

02:48:39,110 --> 02:48:36,560

you know he's got one of the wealthiest

3941

02:48:42,389 --> 02:48:39,120

baking families in the world

3942

02:48:43,429 --> 02:48:42,399

and why would he be concerned and make

3943

02:48:45,830 --> 02:48:43,439

himself

3944

02:48:47,830 --> 02:48:45,840

concerned about the ufo question so it

3945

02:48:51,110 --> 02:48:47,840

makes me step back and go maybe

3946

02:48:54,230 --> 02:48:51,120

maybe he's on point maybe he really

3947

02:48:56,389 --> 02:48:54,240

wants to get to the bottom of this right

3948

02:48:59,510 --> 02:48:56,399

because he doesn't need to

3949

02:49:00,950 --> 02:48:59,520

why i mean he doesn't need to so i don't

3950

02:49:02,790 --> 02:49:00,960

know he's a very

3951
02:49:04,790 --> 02:49:02,800
out of everybody that's out there right

3952
02:49:05,830 --> 02:49:04,800
now he's he's the one that i find the

3953
02:49:08,389 --> 02:49:05,840
most interesting

3954
02:49:10,150 --> 02:49:08,399
uh when it comes to the subject um i

3955
02:49:12,309 --> 02:49:10,160
wanted to ask you this before

3956
02:49:13,190 --> 02:49:12,319
um i'll let you go i i almost forgot

3957
02:49:15,030 --> 02:49:13,200
about this

3958
02:49:16,870 --> 02:49:15,040
um i want to talk about linda moulton

3959
02:49:20,230 --> 02:49:16,880
howe for just a second

3960
02:49:21,990 --> 02:49:20,240
um her uh

3961
02:49:23,990 --> 02:49:22,000
her and i have spoken about this a few

3962
02:49:26,150 --> 02:49:24,000
times um

3963
02:49:30,309 --> 02:49:26,160

she was invited out to kirkland i

3964

02:49:37,750 --> 02:49:33,910

yes okay um and she was uh

3965

02:49:39,269 --> 02:49:37,760

uh invited into a room to look at some

3966

02:49:41,750 --> 02:49:39,279

documents

3967

02:49:44,150 --> 02:49:41,760

um was that again did you do this

3968

02:49:46,950 --> 02:49:44,160

directly with linda

3969

02:49:48,230 --> 02:49:46,960

yeah i did and it was a reason uh for a

3970

02:49:50,070 --> 02:49:48,240

particular reason i was

3971

02:49:53,510 --> 02:49:50,080

i was told to do it okay well that was

3972

02:49:55,990 --> 02:49:53,520

contacted that was my next question

3973

02:49:57,910 --> 02:49:56,000

okay so you think i just out of the wild

3974

02:50:00,630 --> 02:49:57,920

blue knew this woman i had no idea

3975

02:50:01,910 --> 02:50:00,640

who she was or i was i was informed that

3976

02:50:03,990 --> 02:50:01,920

there's a

3977

02:50:06,309 --> 02:50:04,000

there was an operation going on it was

3978

02:50:08,950 --> 02:50:06,319

being actually the operation was in

3979

02:50:09,910 --> 02:50:08,960

in new york city it wasn't in new mexico

3980

02:50:12,309 --> 02:50:09,920

but

3981

02:50:14,469 --> 02:50:12,319

there was a lead that came across to my

3982

02:50:16,870 --> 02:50:14,479

supervisor that there was this woman

3983

02:50:18,070 --> 02:50:16,880

by the name of linda howell she was a

3984

02:50:21,110 --> 02:50:18,080

former uh

3985

02:50:21,750 --> 02:50:21,120

television reporter or newscaster

3986

02:50:23,830 --> 02:50:21,760

something

3987

02:50:24,870 --> 02:50:23,840

out of colorado and she was doing

3988

02:50:28,870 --> 02:50:24,880

stories on

3989

02:50:32,630 --> 02:50:28,880

cattle mutilations but she um

3990

02:50:34,070 --> 02:50:32,640

had a co had an asset in washington dc

3991

02:50:34,870 --> 02:50:34,080

and they needed to know who this asset

3992

02:50:40,309 --> 02:50:34,880

was

3993

02:50:43,429 --> 02:50:40,319

of operation they call it

3994

02:50:46,469 --> 02:50:43,439

uh p.o

3995

02:50:47,590 --> 02:50:46,479

and i fought i read it and i said okay i

3996

02:50:49,269 --> 02:50:47,600

contacted her

3997

02:50:51,030 --> 02:50:49,279

i invited her out the base i got her

3998

02:50:52,150 --> 02:50:51,040

into the base i got her into the secure

3999

02:50:54,150 --> 02:50:52,160

facility

4000

02:50:55,830 --> 02:50:54,160

and i was told that i had to show her

4001
02:50:57,910 --> 02:50:55,840
these things now

4002
02:50:59,269 --> 02:50:57,920
one thing that a lot of people that they

4003
02:51:01,110 --> 02:50:59,279
know now but they didn't know

4004
02:51:02,870 --> 02:51:01,120
that everything was filmed there was a

4005
02:51:05,030 --> 02:51:02,880
two-way mirror behind where she was

4006
02:51:05,830 --> 02:51:05,040
sitting i mean in front of where she was

4007
02:51:09,030 --> 02:51:05,840
sitting

4008
02:51:09,590 --> 02:51:09,040
and everything was recorded i mean audio

4009
02:51:12,550 --> 02:51:09,600
and video

4010
02:51:14,070 --> 02:51:12,560
every single thing was recorded so she

4011
02:51:16,469 --> 02:51:14,080
couldn't come back and say something

4012
02:51:17,590 --> 02:51:16,479
and and she i gave her these documents

4013
02:51:19,910 --> 02:51:17,600

to read

4014

02:51:21,269 --> 02:51:19,920

and uh she did and i told her she

4015

02:51:22,950 --> 02:51:21,279

couldn't take any notes i was following

4016

02:51:26,230 --> 02:51:22,960

the script that i was given

4017

02:51:26,550 --> 02:51:26,240

and that was it i did what i was told to

4018

02:51:29,429 --> 02:51:26,560

do

4019

02:51:31,190 --> 02:51:29,439

and and it went on you know i did my

4020

02:51:34,550 --> 02:51:31,200

report and sent it on

4021

02:51:37,190 --> 02:51:34,560

to the uh the other district in new york

4022

02:51:39,670 --> 02:51:37,200

that was running this operation and and

4023

02:51:42,870 --> 02:51:39,680

trying to find out who her

4024

02:51:44,389 --> 02:51:42,880

uh source was in washington and

4025

02:51:47,030 --> 02:51:44,399

now one thing i have to say about linda

4026

02:51:49,750 --> 02:51:47,040

howell she's a smart cookie

4027

02:51:51,510 --> 02:51:49,760

she's very very brilliant i think she's

4028

02:51:54,230 --> 02:51:51,520

probably

4029

02:51:54,710 --> 02:51:54,240

i know i would say they say one of the

4030

02:52:03,030 --> 02:51:54,720

she

4031

02:52:06,469 --> 02:52:03,040

very very best

4032

02:52:09,910 --> 02:52:06,479

so did you read the documents

4033

02:52:15,190 --> 02:52:09,920

before you handed them to her did you

4034

02:52:17,590 --> 02:52:15,200

know the contents of those documents uh

4035

02:52:19,349 --> 02:52:17,600

you know the truth i got him out of an

4036

02:52:21,349 --> 02:52:19,359

envelope and it was a it was a

4037

02:52:22,870 --> 02:52:21,359

couriered envelope because it was cla

4038

02:52:25,269 --> 02:52:22,880

supposedly classified

4039

02:52:26,230 --> 02:52:25,279

i and i i re i briefly looked through

4040

02:52:29,190 --> 02:52:26,240

them but i don't

4041

02:52:29,590 --> 02:52:29,200

know that i actually read them all no i

4042

02:52:45,910 --> 02:52:29,600

i

4043

02:52:48,389 --> 02:52:45,920

told her or

4044

02:52:49,990 --> 02:52:48,399

how she knew of me i i don't i maybe i

4045

02:52:52,389 --> 02:52:50,000

knew at one time but

4046

02:52:54,550 --> 02:52:52,399

and uh and i gave her the documents to

4047

02:52:56,710 --> 02:52:54,560

read i i just followed the instructions

4048

02:52:58,630 --> 02:52:56,720

and that was it so uh you know i'm

4049

02:53:00,870 --> 02:52:58,640

guilty i probably didn't read all the

4050

02:53:02,150 --> 02:53:00,880

the the entire documents all of them i

4051
02:53:02,950 --> 02:53:02,160
think there were three of them maybe

4052
02:53:06,389 --> 02:53:02,960
four

4053
02:53:09,269 --> 02:53:06,399
and so the intention was uh for

4054
02:53:10,070 --> 02:53:09,279
linda to read something and turn around

4055
02:53:13,269 --> 02:53:10,080
and speak to

4056
02:53:15,990 --> 02:53:13,279
her asset in washington dc

4057
02:53:17,910 --> 02:53:16,000
and that would reveal who her contact

4058
02:53:22,469 --> 02:53:17,920
was

4059
02:53:25,830 --> 02:53:22,479
try to

4060
02:53:27,030 --> 02:53:25,840
recruit her uh if i could and you always

4061
02:53:30,070 --> 02:53:27,040
pitch people that you think

4062
02:53:31,910 --> 02:53:30,080
i mean everyone i mean when you're in

4063
02:53:35,269 --> 02:53:31,920

the intelligence community everyone can

4064

02:53:37,830 --> 02:53:35,279

help be helpful to you so you try to

4065

02:53:39,429 --> 02:53:37,840

if somebody has access to something you

4066

02:53:40,950 --> 02:53:39,439

might be able to use him at some point

4067

02:53:43,190 --> 02:53:40,960

down the road so you always pitch him

4068

02:53:43,990 --> 02:53:43,200

you always try to recruit him and she

4069

02:53:48,469 --> 02:53:44,000

was very

4070

02:53:51,910 --> 02:53:48,479

um open to two more meetings

4071

02:53:53,429 --> 02:53:51,920

uh with me and and and we had some other

4072

02:53:55,830 --> 02:53:53,439

meetings

4073

02:53:56,469 --> 02:53:55,840

but then i later introduced another

4074

02:54:03,269 --> 02:53:56,479

agent

4075

02:54:04,070 --> 02:54:03,279

try but she wasn't easily recruited she

4076

02:54:11,429 --> 02:54:04,080

was

4077

02:54:13,110 --> 02:54:11,439

um and she she could she could read us

4078

02:54:15,030 --> 02:54:13,120

she's a good reader people we call them

4079

02:54:17,429 --> 02:54:15,040

good read the people you know you

4080

02:54:19,190 --> 02:54:17,439

just know what this person is trying to

4081

02:54:20,070 --> 02:54:19,200

do to me or trying to get from me and

4082

02:54:30,230 --> 02:54:20,080

and

4083

02:54:31,990 --> 02:54:30,240

uh maybe she i don't think she was ever

4084

02:54:33,510 --> 02:54:32,000

an asset but we were trying to get

4085

02:54:35,110 --> 02:54:33,520

information from her

4086

02:54:37,110 --> 02:54:35,120

about this asset and i don't know that

4087

02:54:40,389 --> 02:54:37,120

that that ever happened

4088

02:54:43,269 --> 02:54:40,399

the last person i would try to uh

4089

02:54:44,389 --> 02:54:43,279

uh try funny business with is linda

4090

02:54:47,510 --> 02:54:44,399

moulton howe

4091

02:54:50,870 --> 02:54:47,520

i mean that's yes that's the wrong road

4092

02:54:51,349 --> 02:54:50,880

uh to go down i know her really really

4093

02:54:54,150 --> 02:54:51,359

well

4094

02:54:55,910 --> 02:54:54,160

and i have uh the utmost respect for but

4095

02:55:00,309 --> 02:54:55,920

she also scares the crap out of me

4096

02:55:03,670 --> 02:55:01,990

she will find everybody she's just one

4097

02:55:05,910 --> 02:55:03,680

of the smartest i mean she's a very

4098

02:55:07,429 --> 02:55:05,920

good investigator she is excellent she

4099

02:55:09,830 --> 02:55:07,439

is she is and very cool

4100

02:55:11,269 --> 02:55:09,840

too as well let me ask you this richard

4101
02:55:12,389 --> 02:55:11,279
before i let you go i only got a couple

4102
02:55:14,950 --> 02:55:12,399
of minutes left

4103
02:55:16,550 --> 02:55:14,960
this show tonight and you coming on for

4104
02:55:20,070 --> 02:55:16,560
two and a half hours

4105
02:55:21,830 --> 02:55:20,080
um uh which we advertised

4106
02:55:23,910 --> 02:55:21,840
did you have to get permission to do

4107
02:55:25,190 --> 02:55:23,920
this show did anybody comment to you

4108
02:55:27,190 --> 02:55:25,200
about this show

4109
02:55:28,230 --> 02:55:27,200
uh did anybody reach out to you about

4110
02:55:31,830 --> 02:55:28,240
fade to black and

4111
02:55:36,950 --> 02:55:31,840
are they listening now

4112
02:55:41,670 --> 02:55:39,910
somebody's listening uh no i don't have

4113
02:55:44,469 --> 02:55:41,680

to get permission from anyone i'm

4114

02:55:45,110 --> 02:55:44,479

past that security oath what i said

4115

02:55:48,950 --> 02:55:45,120

earlier when

4116

02:55:50,469 --> 02:55:48,960

when you beginning of this this program

4117

02:55:51,910 --> 02:55:50,479

there are things out there that i

4118

02:55:53,750 --> 02:55:51,920

probably won't talk about because

4119

02:55:55,110 --> 02:55:53,760

they're i know they're so classified and

4120

02:55:57,349 --> 02:55:55,120

i don't want to

4121

02:55:58,630 --> 02:55:57,359

endanger national security but talking

4122

02:56:00,710 --> 02:55:58,640

about ufos

4123

02:56:02,150 --> 02:56:00,720

is not endangering uh national security

4124

02:56:03,030 --> 02:56:02,160

and and what i know and what i was

4125

02:56:05,750 --> 02:56:03,040

briefed into

4126
02:56:06,550 --> 02:56:05,760
uh i'm ashamed of the government because

4127
02:56:07,910 --> 02:56:06,560
this

4128
02:56:09,990 --> 02:56:07,920
story should have been on a long time

4129
02:56:12,630 --> 02:56:10,000
ago now the

4130
02:56:13,590 --> 02:56:12,640
the the last question is is probably the

4131
02:56:16,710 --> 02:56:13,600
best one

4132
02:56:17,990 --> 02:56:16,720
which is uh disinformation right counter

4133
02:56:19,990 --> 02:56:18,000
intelligence

4134
02:56:21,910 --> 02:56:20,000
um and somebody that is a professional

4135
02:56:22,230 --> 02:56:21,920
at that and that has been trained at

4136
02:56:26,469 --> 02:56:22,240
that

4137
02:56:30,550 --> 02:56:26,479
like yourself how does the audience

4138
02:56:33,830 --> 02:56:30,560

trust you now how do they trust what you

4139

02:56:35,910 --> 02:56:33,840
are saying tonight on this show

4140

02:56:37,670 --> 02:56:35,920
well i think they're trusting me more

4141

02:56:40,710 --> 02:56:37,680
now than they did when i first

4142

02:56:41,590 --> 02:56:40,720
opened up years ago because a lot of

4143

02:56:44,710 --> 02:56:41,600
what i've said

4144

02:56:46,630 --> 02:56:44,720
has been verified uh and

4145

02:56:48,309 --> 02:56:46,640
and the you know cia just released a

4146

02:56:49,910 --> 02:56:48,319
whole bunch of documents that

4147

02:56:52,469 --> 02:56:49,920
shows that they were interested in space

4148

02:56:53,910 --> 02:56:52,479
debris and they admit that they had it

4149

02:56:55,750 --> 02:56:53,920
and things that i was talking about

4150

02:57:01,110 --> 02:56:55,760
years ago uh

4151
02:57:03,830 --> 02:57:01,120
speak at a conference and verified me

4152
02:57:05,429 --> 02:57:03,840
yeah but i mean i'm there's also a there

4153
02:57:06,790 --> 02:57:05,439
there's a segment out there that hate me

4154
02:57:08,390 --> 02:57:06,800
hates me and there's

4155
02:57:09,910 --> 02:57:08,400
uh i don't get as much uh

4156
02:57:12,950 --> 02:57:09,920
[Music]

4157
02:57:14,630 --> 02:57:12,960
nasty mail anymore but i do get some and

4158
02:57:17,429 --> 02:57:14,640
there's critics out there i

4159
02:57:18,950 --> 02:57:17,439
that will always be critics and there's

4160
02:57:19,510 --> 02:57:18,960
some people out there that were critics

4161
02:57:24,070 --> 02:57:19,520
that

4162
02:57:26,710 --> 02:57:24,080
me to talk want me to tell more about it

4163
02:57:27,990 --> 02:57:26,720

and i've told i mean disinformation is a

4164

02:57:30,070 --> 02:57:28,000

dirty game

4165

02:57:31,269 --> 02:57:30,080

if you're on the receiving end of it

4166

02:57:33,990 --> 02:57:31,279

it's a great game

4167

02:57:34,469 --> 02:57:34,000

if you're on the collecting end of it

4168

02:57:39,030 --> 02:57:34,479

and

4169

02:57:41,110 --> 02:57:39,040

the things i've done in the past

4170

02:57:43,990 --> 02:57:41,120

uh as far but i'm doing what the

4171

02:57:47,510 --> 02:57:44,000

government told me to do i did my job

4172

02:57:47,990 --> 02:57:47,520

and uh am i would i would i change

4173

02:57:50,389 --> 02:57:48,000

things

4174

02:57:51,190 --> 02:57:50,399

absolutely uh paul benoit's case i would

4175

02:57:53,750 --> 02:57:51,200

have changed

4176
02:57:55,110 --> 02:57:53,760
there's numerous other cases that i had

4177
02:57:56,630 --> 02:57:55,120
to deceive people

4178
02:57:58,230 --> 02:57:56,640
that i wouldn't have done probably

4179
02:57:59,750 --> 02:57:58,240
wouldn't have done it that way but

4180
02:58:01,670 --> 02:57:59,760
i did it the way the government told me

4181
02:58:04,469 --> 02:58:01,680
to do it and uh

4182
02:58:05,830 --> 02:58:04,479
and i did my job i would uh i would like

4183
02:58:07,030 --> 02:58:05,840
to have you back on the show where we

4184
02:58:10,710 --> 02:58:07,040
can discuss

4185
02:58:14,389 --> 02:58:10,720
uh some very specific uh uh

4186
02:58:17,590 --> 02:58:14,399
events and and one of them is

4187
02:58:21,349 --> 02:58:17,600
the images uh with paul benowitz

4188
02:58:24,790 --> 02:58:21,359

and what he saw taking off and landing

4189

02:58:26,469 --> 02:58:24,800

on the tarmac and and where those images

4190

02:58:29,349 --> 02:58:26,479

are today and the other thing is

4191

02:58:31,590 --> 02:58:29,359

i've only got 20 seconds left uh richard

4192

02:58:33,030 --> 02:58:31,600

those images of the mantid

4193

02:58:35,190 --> 02:58:33,040

you know today when we're talking about

4194

02:58:38,469 --> 02:58:35,200

the tic tac in the go fast video

4195

02:58:41,510 --> 02:58:38,479

and and the roosevelt the nimitz

4196

02:58:42,309 --> 02:58:41,520

that's that's not evidence of anything

4197

02:58:44,230 --> 02:58:42,319

to me

4198

02:58:46,150 --> 02:58:44,240

but if there if the government is

4199

02:58:49,750 --> 02:58:46,160

sitting on things with e

4200

02:58:52,070 --> 02:58:49,760

uh even one uh the the mantid

4201
02:58:53,269 --> 02:58:52,080
and these images and videos that you're

4202
02:58:56,389 --> 02:58:53,279
referring to

4203
02:58:57,830 --> 02:58:56,399
that's the stuff that is golden and i

4204
02:58:59,429 --> 02:58:57,840
i definitely want to discuss that

4205
02:59:02,070 --> 02:58:59,439
further thank you so much

4206
02:59:04,309 --> 02:59:02,080
and i want you to be safe and uh we're

4207
02:59:07,429 --> 02:59:04,319
in some trying times right now

4208
02:59:08,870 --> 02:59:07,439
uh with coven the pandemic be safe and

4209
02:59:10,790 --> 02:59:08,880
and all the best of you and your family

4210
02:59:12,550 --> 02:59:10,800
thank you so much richard

4211
02:59:14,389 --> 02:59:12,560
thank you jimmy i'll be back at anytime

4212
02:59:15,750 --> 02:59:14,399
you want me to great conversation

4213
02:59:18,550 --> 02:59:15,760

tonight thank you so much

4214

02:59:19,830 --> 02:59:18,560

and uh i'm going to run credits right

4215

02:59:22,950 --> 02:59:19,840

now because we

4216

02:59:24,309 --> 02:59:22,960

literally went 10 seconds over i'm going

4217

02:59:25,190 --> 02:59:24,319

to say to the network right now just

4218

02:59:28,070 --> 02:59:25,200

hang on

4219

02:59:29,670 --> 02:59:28,080

i will be out of here on time faded

4220

02:59:31,349 --> 02:59:29,680

black's executive producers rita

4221

02:59:33,429 --> 02:59:31,359

kamarian shows produced by hilton j

4222

02:59:35,670 --> 02:59:33,439

palmer renee dennis and kevin

4223

02:59:37,030 --> 02:59:35,680

announcers are steve harder gene vettel

4224

02:59:39,910 --> 02:59:37,040

mark d kobar

4225

02:59:41,950 --> 02:59:39,920

webmasters drew the geek music doug

4226
02:59:43,750 --> 02:59:41,960
aldrige intro space spaceboy

4227
02:59:45,349 --> 02:59:43,760
spaceboymusic.com paid to black is

4228
02:59:47,510 --> 02:59:45,359
produced by kjcr

4229
02:59:49,990 --> 02:59:47,520
for the game changer network this

4230
02:59:51,510 --> 02:59:50,000
broadcast owned copyrighted 2021 by fade

4231
02:59:52,070 --> 02:59:51,520
to black and the game changer network

4232
02:59:53,910 --> 02:59:52,080
inc

4233
02:59:55,429 --> 02:59:53,920
it cannot be rebroadcast downloaded

4234
02:59:56,070 --> 02:59:55,439
copied or used anywhere in the known

4235
02:59:57,750 --> 02:59:56,080
universe

4236
02:59:59,349 --> 02:59:57,760
without written permission from fade to

4237
03:00:00,550 --> 02:59:59,359
black of the game changer network i'm

4238
03:00:03,750 --> 03:00:00,560

your host jimmy church

4239

03:00:06,950 --> 03:00:03,760

tomorrow night tony and sheree

4240

03:00:10,550 --> 03:00:06,960

rathman it's all ghosts all night long

4241

03:00:24,720 --> 03:00:10,560

until then i want everybody to be safe

4242

03:00:36,830 --> 03:00:24,730

it's time to fade to black

4243

03:00:36,840 --> 03:00:43,770

so